0788349361 Umf&

T

INFORMATION TECHNOLOGY

تكنولوجيا المعلومات

SB 6

كتاب الطالب ص 6

على الأسعد

على الأسعد

Key words	مهمة	كلمات القطعة ال		
Calculation	حساب When you use math's to out an answer			
computer chip	a very small found inside every computer.	رقاقة حاسوب		
floppy disk a small square piece of plastic that used to		···· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
	store information from computers	قرص مرن		
PC	a computer designed for one person to use.	حاسوب شخصىي		
Program	A set of instructions enabling a computer to function			
Smartphone	a mobile phone that connects to the Internet	هاتف ذكي		
World Wide Web	all the information shared by computers through the Internet.	شبكة الويب		

The History of computers

When you (1) are using a computer,	عند استخدامك الحاسوب،
think about the technology <i>that</i> (2) is	فكر في التكنولوجيا المطلوبة
needed for <i>it</i> (3) to work. People have been using	لتشغيله. استخدم الناس
types of computers for thousand of years.	أنواعا من الحواسيب منذ الاف السنين .
A metal machine was found on the seabed	تم العثور على ألة معدنية في قاع البحر
in Greece that (4) was more than 2,000 years old	في اليونان قبل أكثر من 2000 عام .
It(5) is believed that(6) was the first ever computer.	يعْتَقد انها كانت اول جهاز حاسوب على الاطلاق .

1- you : the reader2- that : the technology3- It : a computer4- that : A metal machine5- it : that this was the first ever computer6- this : A metal machine

في الأربعينيات ، تطورت التكنولوجيا بشكل كاف In the 1940 s, technology had developed enough for inventors to make the first generation of للمختر عين من اجل عمل اول جيل من الحواسيب. أحد هذه النماذج the modern computers. Once such model كان كبيرا جدا وكان يحتاج الى غرفة مساحتها was so large it (1) needed a room that (2) was 167 square meters accommodate it (1). 167 م² لكي يتم وضعه فيها . خلال ذلك العقد ، طور العلماء في انجلترا During *that* (3) decade, scientists in England developed the first computer program اول برنامج حاسوب. كان يحتاج الى 25 دقيقة لاتمام عملية حسابية واحدة. It (4) took 25 minutes to complete calculation. In 1958 CE, the computer chip was developed. في عام 1958م ، تم تطوير رقاقة حاسوب . 1- it : one such model 3- that : decade 4. It :to complete one calculation 2- that: a room

0788349361

0788349361	، الأسعد
The first computer game was produced in	نتاج اول لعبة حاسوب.
1962 CE, followed two years later by the	ے وہ۔ 1962 م ، ونبعت بعدہا بعامین
computer mouse.	ة حاسوب
In 1971 CE, the floppy disk was invented,	عام 1971م تم اختراع القرص المرن ،
Which(1) meant that information could be	يعني ان المعلومات يمكن ان تكون
shared between computers.	ركة بين اجهزة الحاسوب .
The first PC (personal computer) was	حاسوب شخصىي
produced in 1974 CE.	تاجه عام 1974م .
People could buy computers to use at home	استطاع الناس شراء الحواسيب لاستخدامها في المنزا
Which : (inventing) the floppy disk was invited	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
In 1983 CE, people could buy a laptop	عام 1983 م ، استطاع الناس شراء جهاز حاسوب
for the first time	ل مرة.
Then in 1990 CE, the British scientist Tim	د ذلك ، في عام 1990م ، العالم البريطاني (تيم
Berners – lee developed the World Wide Web	رز لي) طور شبكة الويب العالمية.
However, $it_{(1)}$ was not until 2007 CE,	، ذلك لم يكن عام 2007م
that the first Smartphone appeared.	، ظهرت اول المهواتف الذكية . المسابن
Today, most people use <i>their</i> (2) mobile every day.	م ، يستخدم معظم الناس هو اتفهم النقالة يوميا .
1- it : that the first Smartphones appeared	2- their : most people
What will happen in the future?	سوف يحصل في المستقبل ؟
People can already buy watches - which (1)	طيع الناس شراء ساعات اليد والتي
can do the same as a mobile phones	بنفس عمل الهواتف النقالة
scientists have also developed glasses <i>that</i> (2)	ر العلماء ايضا نظارات والتي
are capable of doing even more than this	ها القيام بأكثر من ذلك
1-Which : watches	2- that : glasses
Life in the future is going to see further	 تشهد الحياة في المستقبل المزيد
changes in computer technology.	التغيرات في تكنولوجيا الحاسوب.
It (1) is likely that all aspects of everyday life	المحتمل ان كل نواحي الحياة اليومية
will rely on a computer program, from how	ب تعتمد على برنامج الحاسوب ، بدءا
we (2) travel to how our (2) homes are heated.	كيفية السفر وحتى كيفية تدفئة منزلنا.
1-It:that all aspects of everyday life	2- we , our : people
0788349361	الأسعد

0788349361	, الأسعد
an monthe mentari an	سنبقة الإستيعاب
Comprehension question	
1- Where was the first ever computer found?	ين و جدو ا او ل کمبيو تر ؟
2. What information in the text shows that the first modern پیٹ کان ضخما .وضح؟	
3. List the invention that were completed between 1958 CE	
4. How do you think computer technology will develop furth you agree with the article?	
بالمستقبل؟ 5. We rely more and more on computer technology. How fa positive development?	تضن ان تکنولوجیا الکمبیوتر ستتطور اکثر ar do you agree that this is a
• •	
7. What are the advantages and disadvantages of having lap computers or smartphones?	
ير اللويحي والهاتف الذكي؟ 8. What would life be like without computers	ا هي ايجابيات وسلبيات اللابتوب و الكمبيوا
	يف ستكون الحياة بدون كمبيوتر ؟
0788349361	الأسعد

0788349361

Answers

- 1. It was found on the seabed in Greece.
- A very large room was needed to keep the computers in the room was 167 square metres.
- 3. the computer chip, the first computer game, the computer mouse, the floppy disk, the first personal computer
- 4. *Suggested answer*: I think that computer technology will develop further in the future to the point that it will 'know' how to address our every need. We will not have to think about everyday tasks like shopping and cleaning because technology will take care of them.

I disagree with the article because I do not think that all aspects of our daily lives will rely on a computer program, because this would result in too many problems if the computers crashed.

- 5. *Suggested answer*: I agree that computers have enabled us to do many great things, but becoming overly reliant on technology is not a positive aspect of this development.
- 6. I think a tablet is the most useful because it's small and light; you can take it out with you and you can use it for different activities, e.g. surfing the net, listening to music, reading a book, watching a film, keeping up-to-date with social media, etc.
- 7. The advantages are that they are light, portable and convenient. The disadvantages are that people use them all the time and then don't speak to people face to face.
- 8. It would take longer to find information; we wouldn't be able to send documents quickly to another person; we wouldn't keep in touch with friends and family so easily, etc.

Additional questions

1- Who was the developer of the World Wide Web?

8- من مطور الشبكة العنكبوتية؟

على الأسعد

- 2. There are two machines can do the same work as mobile phones . Write them down. هناك آليتين تقومان بنفس عمل المواتف الذكية؟
- 3. There are two invention were completed in 1940s. write down these two inventions. هناك اختراعان اكتملوا في 1940 اذكر هم؟
- 4. Write down the sentence which indicates that the size of the first generation of the modern computers was so large.

اكتب الجملة التي تشير الى حجم اول جيل كمبيوتر حديث حيث كان ضخما.

- 5. Quote the sentence which indicates that the first computer program was very slow. 10 اقتبس الجملة التي تشير الي اول برنامج كمبيوتر وكان بطيء.
- 6. What does the underlined phrasal verb rely on mean ?

12-Find a word in the second paragraph which means "a very piece found inside every computer."

8. What do the underlined words (pronouns) refer to?

Critical thinking

- 1. The writer states that the World Wide Web was developed benefits of using it. your point of view.
- 2. We rely more and more on computer technology. Think of this statement and ,in two sentences , write down

Using technology in Jordanian classrooms

استخدام التكنولوجيا في التعليم في الأردن

SB 8

كتاب الطالب ص 8

Key words	همة	كلمات القطعة الم
blog	A regularly updated personal website or web page, usually written in an informal style	مدونة
Email exchange	A series of emails between two or more people, each email generally a reply to the previous one	تبادل الايميلات
Social media	Social interaction between people and communities on websites or blog	وسائل التواصل الاجتماعي
Tablet computer	A mobile computer, with a touch screen, processor and battery all in one unit	كمبيوتر لوحي
whiteboard	A touch screen computer program that enables you to draw sketches , write and present ideas and talks to colleagues or students	لوح لمس تعليمي
Young people love learning	ng, but <i>they (1)</i> like ، لكنهم يحبون	الشباب يحبون التعلم
learning even more if <i>the</i>	y (1) are presented	التعلم اكثر اذا قدمت
with information in an int	ة ممتعة eresting and	لهم المعلومات بطريق
challenging way.		وفيها تحدي .
Today, I (2) am going to g	jive a talk about	اليوم ، سأقدم محاضر

how you (3) can use technology in Jordanian Classrooms. Here are some ideas :

1- they ; Young people

2-I; the writer

3- you ; the reader

Many classrooms now use a whiteboard as a	العديد من الصفوف الدراسية الآن تستخدم اللوح الأبيض
computer screen.	كشاشة حاسوب .
As a consequence, teachers can show	ونتيجة لذلك ، يمكن للمعلمين عرض
websites on the board in front of the class.	مواقع الانترنت على لوح أمام الصف .
Teachers can then use the Internet to show	يمكن للمعلمين استخدام الانترنت لعرض
educational programmers, play educational Games,	البرامج التعليمية والألعاب التعليمية
music, recordings of Languages, and soon.	والموسيقي والتسجيلات اللغوية وهكذا
0788349361	على الأسعد

0788349361	ي الأسعد
In some countries, tablet computers are	ل بعض البلدان ، اجهزة الحاسوب اللوحية.
available for students to use in class.	وفرة للطلاب في الصف
Therefore, students can use the tablet to do	بالتالي ، يمكن للطلبة استخدام الحواسيب اللوحية للقيام
tasks such as showing photographs .	لهام مثل عرض صور،
researching information, recording interviews	ىجيل المقابلات ، البحث عن معلومات ، .*. ا
and creating diagrams. Tablets are ideal for pair and group work.	نشاء رسوم بيانية . حواسيب اللوحة مثالية للعمل الزوجي والجماعي
Tablets are ideal for pair and group work.	فواشيب التوكة مناتية لتعمل الروجي والجماعي
Teachers can perhaps ask <i>their</i> (1) students to start	معلمون يمكن ربما ان يطلبوا من طلبتهم البدء
writing a blog (an online diary),	تابة مدونة (اليوميات على الانترنت)
either about <i>their</i> (2) own lives or as if <i>they</i> (2) were	ا عن حياتهم الخاصة او كما لو كانوا
someone famous.	خاص مشهورين
<i>They</i> (2) can also create a website	كن ايضا انشاء موقع على شبكة الانترنت خيالد ا
for the classroom. Students can contribute to the website,	صف الدراسي . كن للطلاب المساهمة في الموقع ،
so for example <i>they</i> (2) can post work, photos	لى سبيل المثال يمكنهم في الموقع ؟ لمي سبيل المثال يمكنهم ارسال اعمال ، صور
and messages.	یی سبین (ممان یمنیهم (رسان (عمان) ، عمور رسائل.
1- their ; Teachers	2- their , they ; their students
Most young people communicate through	مظم الشباب يتواصلون من خلال
social media, by <i>which</i> (1) <i>they</i> (2) send	اقع التواصل الاجتماعي, والتي من خلالها يرسلون
each other photos and messages via the Internet.	ى بعضهم البعض صور ورسائل عبر البريد . المالية
Some students like to send messages <i>that</i> (3) are under 140 letters for anyone to read.	ض الطلاب يحبون ارسال الرسائل التي هي ب من 140حرف لأي احد ليتم قراءتها .
Teachers can ask students to summaries	ع من 140 حرف فري احد نيبة فراعتها . معلمون يمكن ان يطلبوا من الطلاب تلخيص
information about what <i>they</i> (4) have learnt	لعمون يمكن أن يصبوا من الصرب للكيص طومات حول ما تعلموه
in the class in the same way .	موتحت حول ما يستود للصف بنفس الطريقة .
If students learn to summaries quickly,	ا تعلم الطلاب التلخيص بسرعة،
they (4) will be able to use <i>this</i> (5) skill in future.	وف يكونوا قادرين على استخدام هذه المهارة في المستقبل
1 which ; social media 2 they ; Most young people 3	that ; messages 4 they students 5 this; skill
<i>We</i> (1) all like to send emails, don't <i>we</i> (1)?	نا نر غب في ارسال الرسائل الالكترونية ، اليس كذلك ؟
Emails exchanges are very useful in the	ل ترعب في أرسان الرسائل الرسائل (مندروب) اليس عنت : ، تبادل الرسائل الالكترونية مفيدة جدا في
classroom.	مفوف الدراسية .
Teachers can ask students to email what <i>they</i> (2)	يتطيع المعلمون مطالبة الطلاب ان يرسلوا
nave learnt to students of a similar age at another scho	تعلموه لطلاب بنفس العمر في مدرسة اخرى ol.
<i>They</i> (2) could even email students in another country.	كنهم حتى ارسال بريد الكتروني طلاب في بلد اخر
As a result, students can then share information	تيجة لذلك ، يمكن للطلاب بعد ذلك تبادل المعلومات
and help each other with tasks.	ساعدة بعضهم البعض في المهام .
1. we ; people	2. they ; students
0788349361 7	لى الأسبعد

0788349361	الأسعد
Another way of communicating with	اك طريقة اخرى للتواصل مع
other schools is through talking to people over	ارس آخري و هي من خلال التحدث الي الناس عبر
the computer.	باز الحاسوب
Most computers have cameras, so you can also	ظم اجهزة الكمبيوتر تحتوي على كاميرات، لذلك يمكنك
see people you are talking to .	ترى ايضا الأشخاص الذي تتحدث اليهم .
In <i>this</i> (1) way, students <i>who</i> (2) are studying	ذه الطريقة يمكن للطلاب الذين يدرسون
English in Jordan can see what students	غ ة الانجليزية في الاردن ان يشاهدون
in England are doing in the classroom	ل انجلترا ما يقومون به في صفوفهم
while <i>they</i> (3) are speaking to <i>them</i> (4).	ما هي يتكلمون معهم .
You can also use <i>this</i> (5) system to invite	كنك أيضا استخدام هذا النظام لدعوة
guest speakers to talks over a computer.	تحدثين الضيوف لاعطاء المحاضرات على الحاسوب .
For example; scientists or teachers from	ى سبيل المثال ، العلماء او المعلمون من
another country could give lesson to be the class	. آخر يمكن ان يعطوا درسا للصف .
If you had <i>this</i> (6) type of lesson,	كان لديك هذا النوع من الدروس،
the students would be very excited.	ن الطلاب سوف يكونون في غاية السعادة .
Students can use social media on <i>their</i> (1) computers to help <i>them</i> (1) with <i>their</i> (1) studies.	لملاب يمكنهم استخدام وسائل التواصل الاجتماعي عبر هزة حواسيبهم لكي تساعدهم في در استهم النسينال سيال المالية تابتر مسال
Including asking other students to check	ا في ذلك سؤال الطَّلبة الآخرين لفحص
and compare <i>their</i> (1) work, asking question	مقارنة اعمالهم، طرح أسئلة
or sharing ideas.	تبادل افكار
The teacher must be part of group, too,	لعلم يجب ان يكون جزء من المجموعة ايضا ،
to monitor what is happening.	راقبة ما يحدث .
Thank you for listening. Does anyone have any qu	كرا لإصغائكم هل لدى اي شخص اسئلة؟
1. they, their, them ; students	2. them ; computers
0788349361	الأسعد

0788349361		الأسعد
Comprehension question		اسئلة الاستيعاب
1. There are two features for infor down.	•	fun for young people. Write the ك ميزتان للمعلومات لجعل التعليم ممتع للح
2. What is used as a computer scr	een in classes?	يستخدم كشاشه كمبيوتر في الصفوف؟
3. Internet can be used by teacher		
4. Tablet computers can be benef	icial to students in differe	nt ways .Write down two of thes
benefits.	فة اذكر اثنتين منها؟	مبيوترات اللوحية تغيد الطلاب بطرق مخت
5. Tablet computers can be benef	icial to teachers in two dif	ferent ways. Write them down
	فتلفتان اذكر هما؟	يوترات اللوحية تفيد المعلمين بطريقتان م
6. Blogs can be written by student	s about two things. Write	them down.
7. The contribution of students to these ways.	their websites can be in c	lifferent ways. Write down two
8. For what purpose is the social r9. How can Social media be benef	آب؟	هدف تستخدم وسائل التواصل من قبل الشب
		تكون وسائل التواصل مفيدة للمعلمين؟
10. Email exchange can be useful down two of these ways.		dents in different ways. Write تبادل الر سائل مفید للطلاب و المعلمین بطر
11. Cameras in computers can hav down.	ve two different usages in	
12. Write down the sentence whic کامیرات؟		feel through cameras' lessons. الجملة التي تبين كيف يشعر الطلاب عند ا
13. Who can give lessons through	computers' cameras?	ع طي دروس عبر كاميرات الكمبيوتر ؟
14. Computers can help students these ways.	-	fferent ways? Write down two c الكمبيوترات تساعد الطلاب في دراستهم بع
15. What is the role of teachers in		ning? ر دور المعلمين في استخدام الكمبيوتر في ا
16. Find a sentence which acts as	an introduction.	جملة تمثل مقدمة؟
0788349361	0	الأسعد

- 17. Find a sentence which tells you
- 18. Thank you for listening. Does anyone have any question?

Answers

- 4. To do tasks such as showing photographs; researching information, recording interviews and researching creating diagrams
- 5. Tablets are ideal for pair and group work.
- 6. About their own lives or as if they were someone famous.
- 7. They can post work, photos and messages.
- 8. Send each other photos and messages via the Internet.
- 9. Teachers can ask students to summarize information about what they have learnt in class in the same way.
- 10. Teachers can ask students to email what they have learnt to students of a similar age at another school.+ students can then share information and help each other with tasks.
- 11. See the people you are talking to.+ use this system to invite guest speakers to give talks over a computer
- 12. If you had this type of lesson, the students would be very excited.
- 13. Scientists or teachers from another country
- 14. Asking other students to check and *compare* their work, asking questions or sharing ideas.
- 15. To monitor what is happening
- 16. Young people love learning, but they like learning even more if they are *presented* with information in an interesting and challenging way.
- 17. Today I am going to give a talk about how you can use technology in Jordanian classrooms.

سمممممممممم

0788349361

علي الأسعد

Critical thinking

- 1. Using computers has made learning fun for student. Think of this statement , and in two sentences , write down your point of view .
- 2. According to the text , the writer thinks that students can use social media to help them with their studies . Explain this statement, suggesting three disadvantages for using social media
- 3. The writer states that digital information can be used to educate people .Explain this statement , suggesting three ways in which people can benefit from this kind of technology.
- 4. Young people love learning. Think of this statement and , in two sentences , write down your point of view.



- 3. Digital information can be used to educate people in a variety of ways. For example, you can listen to podcasts and lectures online, or use apps on a tablet to learn languages. You can also use the Internet to find information on what you are studying.
- 4. I think that young people love learning. For example , large proportion of young people are students so we

11

ى الأسعد

Addition questions

- 1. There are many purposes for using the Internet in the classroom by teachers. Write down two of these purposes.
- 2. Write down the sentence which indicates that it is necessary for the teacher to be a part of the group of learning.
- 3. There are two benefits of exchanging emails in education. Write down these two benefits.
- 4. Students can communicate with other schools by many ways. Mention two of them
- 5. Find a word in the fourth paragraph which means ' a regularly updated personal website or web page usually written in an informal style'
- 6. What does the underlined phrase' social media ' mean?
- 7. What do the underlined pronouns refer to?
- 8. Quote the sentence which shows the various benefits of using tablets

Answers

- 1. to show educational programmes ; to play educational games
- 2. The teacher must be part of the group, too, to monitor what is happening.
- 3. Students can then share information and help each other with tasks.
- 4. They can exchange emails and talk to people over the computer using cameras.
- 5. Blog
- 6. social interaction between people and communities on websites or blogs.
- 7. they : young people / their : teachers / who : students / them : computers
- 8. Therefore, students can use the tablets to do tasks such as showing photographs, researching information, recording interviews and creating diagrams

12

0788349361

The Internet of things

انترنت الأشياء

AB 8		كتاب التمارين ص 8
_		ا. ما هو " انترنت الأشياء "
	he "Internet " of Things ?	
•	at the Internet connects people,	الجميع يعلم أن الانترنت يربط الناس
. ,	does than that $-it$ (1) connects	ولكنه الأن يفعل أكثر من ذلك – انه يربط
objects, too.	a computers often computerieste	الأشياء أيضا . في هذه الأيام أجهزة الحاسوب غالبا تتواصل
with each oth	ys, computers often communicate	· · · · · · ·
	<i>your</i> (3) TV automatically downloads	مع بعضها البعض ، على سبيل المثال ، يقوم تلفازك تلقائيا بتحميل
your favorite	· ·	على سبين المكان ، يقوم للفارك للفاتيا بتحميل الماني برنامجك التلفزيوني المفضل ،
-	nav' system " satellite navigation "	وبرنامجك التلفزيوني المغصل ا
tells you whe		وبرداهج المركبة
•	<i>in as the 'Internet of Things " and</i>	يحبرك أين ألك . هذا يعرف باسم " انترنت الأشياء "
	more to come .	هم، يعرف باسم "التركب"، لا سيع و هناك الكثير قادم في المستقبل .
there s a lot l		وها المعلي الدم في المسلمين .
1. it ; Intern	et 2. These ; days	" اینما وردت " 3. Your ; the reader
	· C	
B) An easy l		ب حياة سهلة
0	years ' time, experts say that	في بضعة سنوات فقط ، يقول الخبراء ان
	achines will be connected	مليارات من الأجهزة سيتم ربط
	r and to the Internet.	بعضها البعض مع شبكة الانترنت .
-	uence, computers will	ونتيجة لذلك ، ستقوم اجهزة الحاسوب
0.	run <i>our</i> (1) lives for us.	بشکل متزاید بإدارة حیاتنا لنا .
-	, your fridge will known when	على سبيل المثال ، ثلاجتك ستعرف متى
-	ore milk and add <i>it</i> (2)	تحتاج لمزيد من الحليب واضافته
•	ne shopping list.	الى قائمة التسوق الخاصة بك على الانترنت .
	ws will close if <i>it</i> (3) is likely to rain;	نوافذك ستغلق في حالة وجود احتمالية لتساقط المطر ،
•	will record your heart rate and	ساعتك ستسجل معدل نبضات قلبك وترسل
•	octor; and your sofa will tell you	بريد الكتروني الى طبيبك ، واريكتك ستخبرك
	eed to stand up and get	متى عليك القيام والحصول على رومن الترارين الررام رقما
some exercis		بعض التمارين الرياضية إ
1. we, us, o	ur ; people " اينما وردت " 2. it ; mil	k 3. it ; to rain / the weather
C) A frighter	ning future	ج) مستقبل مر عب
Many people	e are excited about the "Internet of Things"	كَثْير من الناس متحمسون لـ " انترنت الأشياء "
For <i>them</i> (1),	dream is coming true. <i>They</i> (1) say	بالنسبة لهم هو حلم وسيتحقق . يقولون
07883493		على الأسعد

07	883	10	26	1
υ/	003	649	30	

that our lives will be easier and more comfortable. However, *others* (2) are not so sure. ان حياتنا ستكون اسهل واكثر راحة . ومع ذلك ، البعض الآخر غير متأكد من ذلك .

They (3) want to keep control of *their* (3) own lives and *their* (3) own things. In addition , *they* (3) wonder what would happen if criminals managed to access *their* (3) passwords and security settings. Then dream could easily become a nightmare ! يريدون الحفاظ على السيطرة على. حياتهم والأشياء الخاصة بهم بالاضافة الى ذلك يتساءلون ماذا سيحدث اذا تمكن المجرمون من الدخول الى كلمات المرور الخاصة بهم واعدادات الأمان حلم يمكن ان يصبح بسهولة كابوس إ

1. them, they ; Many people 2. others ; other people 3. they, their ; other (other people)

ĺ	Compro	honcion	question
	compre	nension	question

اسئلة الاستيعاب

1. Quote the sentence which indicates that computers will run our lives? اقتبس جملة تشير إلى إن الكمبيوتر سوف يدير حياتنا؟

- 2. According to the text, your future fridge can do two things. Write them down. حسب ما ورد في النص فان ثلاجتك المستقبلية سوف تقوم ب شيئان .اذكر هما؟
- 3. Watches in the future can help people in two ways. write down these two ways. ان الساعات في المستقبل سوف تقوم بمساعدة الناس بطريقتان وضحهما؟
- 4. Write down the sentences which indicates that a lot of people are satisfied with the " internet of things"
- 5. Criminals can commit two crimes by using the "internet of things. Write them down.
- 6. What do the underlined words (pronouns) refer to ?
- 7. Find a phrase in the last paragraph which means 'controls available on computer programs which let you protect your computer from viruses'

استخرج العبارة من الفقرة الاخيرة والتي تتحدث:

8. Read the quotation. Do you agree with it? Why / Why not?

"Technology is just a tool. In terms of getting the kids working together and motivating them, the teacher is the most important." Bill Gates (1955 CE)

اقرأ الاقتباس ؛ هل توافق؟

Answers

- 1. As a consequence, computers will increasingly run our lives for us.
- 2. Your fridge will know when you need more milk and add it to your online shopping list.
- 3. Your watch will record your heart rate and email your doctor.
- 4. Many people are excited about the 'Internet of Things'.
- 5. Criminals managed to access their passwords and security settings.
- 6. it : the Internet / them : many people / their : others ' other people '
- 7. security settings

8. I agree with this quotation because Bill Gates refers to technology as a 'tool' in this quotation because he is emphasising that it is a useful and effective way of involving children. However, in terms of actually making sure children learn, or of ensuring children's social development, teachers cannot be replaced. They are the most important contributors to a person's education, but of course they can use technology to help!

Critical thinking

- 1. The writer states that it is recommended to use technology wisely. Explain this statement, suggesting three ways in which we can use it perfectly.
- 2. Technology is a way to keep our bodies fit. Think of this statement and , in two sentences , write down your point of view



- 1. We can use technology wisely in different ways . For example, we can depend more on our mental skills and raise awareness among people about how to use technology. Also, we can enhance the activities which depend on human not technology .
- 2. I think that technology is a way to keep our bodies fit. For example, smartphone apps can be used to monitor how much exercise we need to do and how many calories we burn. Also, interactive video games can be used to help us to keep fit. They are used indoors and provide a healthy, active alternative to watching television.

16

سمممممممممم

ى الأسعد

علي الأسعد

على الأسعد

Phrases with different meanings

Word	Meaning	المعنى
share ideas	to give your idea to another person or a group	تشارك الافكار
compare ideas	where two or more people consider how their ideas are similar or different	تبادل الافكار
create a web site	to construct a website that currently does not exist	انشاء موقع على شبكة الانترنت
contribute to a web site	offer your writing and work to the website	المساهمة في موقع على شبكة الانترنت
research	to use a variety of sources to find the information you	البحث عن
information	need	معلومات
present information	to give the results of your research in a presentation	تقديم معلومات
monitor what is happening	you know what is happening and you are following the developments	مر اقبة ما يحدث
find out what is happening	you don't know what is happening and you want to discover it	يعرف ما يحدث
give a talk to people	you have prepared a speech and you are giving this speech to a group of people who are expecting it	القاء محاضرة على الناس
talk to people	an informal discussion	التحدث للناس
show photos	you show people photos that you have in person	عرض الصور
send photos	you send photos to someone over the Internet or by post	ارسال الصور





Key words	مهمة	كلمات القطعة ال
acupuncture	a system of complementary medicine in which fine needles are inserted in the skin at specific points	وخز الابر
ailment	Illness	مرض
allergy	areaction of the immune system when it is sensitive to something; this reaction comes in the form of sneezing, itchy eyes or a skin rash	حساسية
homoeopathy	a system of complementary medicine in which illnesses are treated by minute doses of herbs and other natural substances	الطب البديل
arthritis	a disease causing painful inflammation and stiffness of the joints	التهاب المفاصل
immunisation	the process by which an individual's immune system becomes protected against an illness	اكتساب مناعة
malaria	a dangerous disease transmitted by mosquitoes	ملاريا
migraine	a very bad headache which often comes with a feeling of sickness and problems with vision	الشقيقة
herbal remedy	an extract or mixture of a plant used to prevent, alleviate, or cure disease	علاج بالاعشاب
complementary medicine	medical treatment which provides an alternative to scientific medical practices	الطب التكميلي

0788349361

على الأسعد

Complementary medicine: is it really a solution ?

الطب التكميلي (البديل): هل هو حقا الحل؟

Most doctors used to be skeptical about the	معظم الأطباء ما زالوا متشككون حول
validity of homoeopathy, acupuncture and	صحة المعالجة بالعلاج التجانسي, والوخز بالإبر
other forms of complementary medicine.	و غير ها من أشكال الطب البديل
If patients warned to receive <i>this</i> (1) kind of	اذا تم تحذير المرضى من تلقي هذا النوع من
non-conventional treatment, <i>they</i> (2) used to	العلاج غير التقليدي , فإنهم اعتادوا على
have consult a private practitioner <i>who</i> (3) was	استشارة طبيب خاص على
likely not to have a medical degree.	الأرجح ليس لديه شهادة في الطب
However, in recent years, the perception of <i>this</i> (4)	مع ذلك , في السنوات الأخيرة , النظرة الى هذا
. type of treatment has changed.	النوع من العلاج تغيرت
These (5) days, many family doctors study	في هذه الأيام ، العديد من أطباء الأسرة يدرسون
complementary medicine alongside	الطب التكميلي جنبا الى جنب مع
conventional treatments, and many	العلاجات التقليدية , العديد من
complementary medicine consultants also have	مستشارين الطب التكميلي عندهم ايضا
medical degrees.	درجات طبية .
1. This : kind of non-conventional treatment	2. They : patients
3. who : a private practitioner 4. this : typ	e of treatment 5. t hes e days
Whereas critics used at say that there was no	في حين ان النقاد كانوا يقولون انه لا
scientific evidence that non-conventional	يوجد دليل علمي على ان العلاجات غير التقليدية
Treatment actually work,	تعمل بفاعلية ،
Now <i>it</i> (1) is more common for medical experts	والأن لانه اكثر شيوعا بالنسبة لخبراء طبيين ،
to recognize that conventional medical	الى الاعتراف بأن الطب التقليدي
may not always be the only way to treat an ailment.	قد لا يكون دائما هو السبيل الوحيد لعلاج المرض
1. it : to recognize that conventional	treat an ailment
1. R. to recognize that conventional	
As a surgery in London, 70 per cent of patients	في عيادة جراحية في لندن. 70% من المرضى
<i>who</i> (1) were offered the choice between	الذين عرض عليهم الاختبار بين
a herbal or a conventional medicine for common	الأعشاب او الطب التقايدي للشكاوي
complaints such as insomnia,	الشائعة مثل الأرق
1	
arthritis and migraines chose the herbal remedy.	, الصداع النصفي اختاروا العلاج بالأعشاب
arthritis and migraines chose the herbal remedy . Fifty per cent of patients then said that	, الصداع النصفي اختاروا العلاج بالأعشاب 50% من المرضى قالوا ان
	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم .
Fifty per cent of patients then said that	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان
Fifty per cent of patients then said that the treatment helped.	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم . احد الأطباء قال :" انا الآن اخذ بالاعتبار المعالجة التجانسية لتكون خيار ا قابلا للتطبيق بالنسبة للعديد
Fifty per cent of patients then said that the treatment helped. One doctor, sais, " <i>I</i> (2) now consider	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم . احد الأطباء قال :" انا الآن اخذ بالاعتبار المعالجة التجانسية لتكون خيارا قابلا للتطبيق بالنسبة للعديد من الظروف المختلفة، بما في ذلك القلق ،
Fifty per cent of patients then said that the treatment helped. One doctor, sais, " <i>I</i> (2) now consider homoeopathy to be a viable option for many	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم . احد الأطباء قال :" انا الآن اخذ بالاعتبار المعالجة التجانسية لتكون خيار ا قابلا للتطبيق بالنسبة للعديد
Fifty per cent of patients then said that the treatment helped. One doctor, sais, " <i>I</i> (2) now consider homoeopathy to be a viable option for many different conditions, including anxiety,	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم . احد الأطباء قال :" انا الآن اخذ بالاعتبار المعالجة التجانسية لتكون خيارا قابلا للتطبيق بالنسبة للعديد من الظروف المختلفة، بما في ذلك القلق ، والاكتئاب وبعض انواع الحساسية. "انه يوفر خيار آخر عندما الطب التقليدي
Fifty per cent of patients then said that the treatment helped. One doctor, sais, " <i>I</i> (2) now consider homoeopathy to be a viable option for many different conditions, including anxiety, depression and certain allergies.	05% من المرضّى قالوا ان العلاج ساعدهم . احد الأطباء قال :" انا الآن اخذ بالاعتبار المعالجة التجانسية لتكون خيارا قابلا للتطبيق بالنسبة للعديد من الظروف المختلفة، بما في ذلك القلق ، والاكتئاب وبعض انواع الحساسية.

0788349361

19

على الاسعد

علي الأسعد

0788349361 1. who : 70 per cent of patients	2. I : One doctor	علي الأسعد 3. It : homoeopathy
However, complementary medicine cannot be		ر ومع ذلك , الطب التكميلي لا يمكن.
used for all medical treatments.		ومع دلك , الطب المنميني 2 يعمل. استخدامه لجميع العلاجات الطبية
	۱۹	المتحدامة تجميع العارجات الصبية لا يمكن ابدا ان يكون بديل عن التطعيم لأ
It (1) can never substitute for immunizations as	<i>u</i> (<i>1</i>) ²	لا يمكن ابدا أن يكون بدين عن التصعيم لا لن ينتج الأجسام المضادة اللاز مة
will not produce the antibodies needed		لل يلتج الإجلنام المصادة الكرامة للحماية ضد أمر اض الطفولة .
to protect against childhood diseases.		
It (1) also cannot be used to protect against mala	aria .	فإنه ايضا لا يمكن ان تستخدم للوقاية من
1. It : complementary medicine		
One doctor said, "I (1) will always conventional	الى علاج الطب التقليدي	احد الأطباء قال _ب " سوف أتحول دائما
medical treatment first to ensure that no		أولا للتأكد من أنه لم
underlying condition is missed .		وري <u>ــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــ</u>
However, the idea of complementary treatment	s	مع ذلك , فإن فكرة العلاجات التكميلية
is no longer an alien concept.		لم يعد مفهومها غريبا .
In <i>my</i> (1) opinion, <i>it</i> (2) should work alongside		بر أيي، يجب أن يعمل جنبا الى جنب
modern medicine, and not against <i>it</i> (3)."		الطب الحديث، وليس ضده "
1. I, my : One doctor		omplementary treatment
3. IT : If	nodern medicine	

علي الأسعد



Answers

1- Common complaints such as: insomnia, arthritis and migraines, anxiety, depression and certain allergies.

2- a- True b- True c- False. Fifty per cent of patients said it helped.

- d- False. Complementary medicine cannot be used for all medical treatments.
- 3- People's perception of complementary medicine has changed because they found that these types of treatment worked with no side effects, they also found that conventional doctors were studying more and more about these non-conventional ways of treatment.
- 4- Doctors should use complementary treatments with the scientific ways they have learned. They should not neglect/ignore them nor depend on them all the time. They should use them to cure common complaints such as: insomnia, arthritis and migraines, anxiety, depression and certain allergies.
- 5- Most doctors used to be skeptical about the validity of homoeopathy and other forms of complementary medicine.
- 6- Private practitioners and conventional doctors practice homoeopathy.
- 7- The idea of complementary treatments is no longer an alien concept, it should work alongside modern medicine, and not against it.
- 8- Complaints.

- 9- No, because the writer mentions that non-conventional (complementary) medicine provides another option when conventional medicine does not address the problem adequately.
- 10- They chose the herbal remedy maybe because they were fed up with modern medicine.
- 11- One doctor said that he then considered homoeopathy to be a viable option for many different conditions. Another doctor said that he would always turn to conventional medical treatment first to ensure that no underlying condition was missed

" اجابتك ممكن ان تختلف "

- 12- These days, many family doctors study complementary medicine alongside conventional treatments, and many complementary medicine consultants also have medical degrees.
- 13- Complementary medicine cannot be used for all medical treatments. It can never substitute for immunisations as it will not produce the antibodies needed to protect against childhood diseases. It also cannot be used to protect against malaria.

علي الأسعد

Are happier people healthier – and, if so, why?

هل الناس الأكثر سعادة اكثر صحة اذا كانوا كذلك لماذا ؟

SB 16

كتاب الطالب ص 16

Key words	ة المهمة	كلمات القطع
Setback	a problemthat delays or stops progress, or makes a situation worse	فشل
Raise	a question to bring up a problem or cast doubt on something	يرفع
optimistic	believing that good things will happen in the future	متفائل

من الطبيعي ان تشعر بالكآبة من وقت الى آخر. مع ذلك, اظهرت الدر اسات ان المشاعر السلبية can harm the body.

1. It: to feel a bit blue from time to time.

Anger can also have harmful effect on health.	الغضب يمكن ان يكون له ايضا أثار ضارة على الصحة
When <i>you</i> (1) see red, <i>your</i> (1) blood pressure is	عندما تغضب، يرتفع ضغط دمك
raised and you can suffer from headaches	وربما تعاني من الصداع،
sleep problems and digestive problems.	مشاكل في النوم ومشاكل في الجهاز الهضمي .
However, what about positive feelings and attitudes?	ولكن ماذاً عن المشاعر والمواقف الإيجابية؟
Until recently, scientists had not investigated	حتى وقت قريب لم يتحقق
whether there is a link between	العلماء ما اذا كان هناك ارتباط بين
positive feelings and good health.	المشاعر الايجابية والصحة الجيدة

اينما وجدت the reader : اينما وجدت 1. you, your : the reader

Then, in a study that had followed more than وبعد ذلك في در إسة شملت اكثر من 6000من الرجال والنساء 6,000 men and women aged الذين تتراوح اعمار هم بين 25-74 لمدة 20عام 25 to 74 for 20 years, وجد الباحثون ان الإيجابية قللت من researchers found that positivity reduced خطر الاصابة بأمراض القلب the risk of heart disease. عوامل اخرى تؤثر في الصحة تشمل Other factors influencing health included a شبكة داعمة من العائلة والأصدقاء، supportive network of family and friends, ونظرة متفائلة للحياة and an optimistic outlook on life.

23

على الأسعد

0788349361	علي الأسعد
The research showed that children <i>who</i> (1)	اظهرت الأبحاث ان الأطفال الذين
were more able to stay focused on a task,	كانوا اكثر قدرة على الاستمرار في التركيز على واجب ما ،
and <i>who</i> (1) had a more positive attitude	والذين كان لهم موقف اكثر أيجابيةً في الحياة
to life at ago seven,	في سن السابعة،
were usually in a better health30 years later.	هم عادة في صحة افضل بعد 30 عاما.
1. who : children	
The study has been controversial.	اما الدر اسة المثيرية للجدل
Some health professionals believe that the	بعض العاملين في مجال الصحة يعتقدون ان
lifestyle choices for example smoking or lack of	بخص محديق في مجلق مسل يحسون من اختيارات نمط من الحياة رعلى سبيل المثال التدخين او عدم
exercise, are the reason for heart disease and	ممارسة الرياضة, هي السبب في أمراض القلب
other illnesses, and not an individual's attitude .	متاريند الرياضي, لتي السبب في المراض السب وامراض اخرى, وليس موقف شخص.
The researchers, while agreeing, raise the question:	وأمراض الحري, وليس موقف للنحص. الباحثون, اثناء موافقتهم, طرحوا السؤال:
• • • •	
Why are people making bad lifestyle decisions?	لماذا يتخذ الناس قرارات حياتية سيئة؟ ما الناب الأي تتاريلا بترين من ما ابترانيا ا
Do more optimistic people make better and	هل الناس الأكثر تفاؤلا يتخذون خيارات افضل تستخرم
healthier lifestyle choices?	وصحية اكثر؟
The researchers appreciate that not everyone's	الباحثون يقدرون انه حتى الظروف
personal circumstances and environment	الشخصية للانسان والبيئة
	المحصية الرئيسان والمبية- تتجعل من الممكن ان يعيش دون قلق.
make <i>it</i> (1) possible to live without worry. However, <i>they</i> (2) believe that if <i>we</i> (3) teach	
	مع ذلك فهم يعتقدون انه اذا علمنا الألايا مي تراسي الأربا
children to develop positive thinking, and to	الأطفال كيفية التفكير الايجابي، و
'bounce back' after a setback, <i>these</i> (4) qualities	كيفية النهوض بعد الوقوع، فإن هذه الصفات
will improve <i>their</i> (5) overall health in the future.	سوف في تحسن حالتهم الصحية الشاملة في المستقبل.
1. it : to live without worry 2. they	: the researchers 3. we : people
4. these: qualities	5. their : children

	$\cdots \cdots $
0788349361	علي الأسعد
Comprehension questions	اسئله الاستيعاب
1- Do you ever feel yourself getting angry? What kind of t	things can make you angry?
ك تغضب؟	هل تشعر انك تغضب؟ما هي الأشياء التي تجعا
2- Do you think that feeling angry is bad for you?	هل الشعور بالغضب سيء بالنسبة لك؟
3- What are the possible effects of anger and stress on so	omeone's health? ما هي التأثير ات المحتملة للتوتر والغضب على
4- What is controversial about the researchers' study?	ما هي الدر اسة المثيرة للجدل؟ ما هي الدر اسة المثيرة للجدل؟
,	
5- What is your opinion of the researchers' findings?	ما هو رأيك في نتائج الباحثين؟
6- (Critical Thinking) Read the quotation by Thomas Carly and he who has hope, has everything". Do you agree w	
7- What do the underlined words in the above text refer	to? Pick five only.
8- How can we improve our children's overall heath in the	e future?

9- Quote the sentence which indicates that childhood attitude is almost similar to your attitude when you grow up.

25

10- What do the underlined words in the text refer to?

سممممممممممم



- 1-Yes, sometimes I get so angry. For example, when my parents ask me to go to bed early.
- 2-Yes, of course. I believe it is bad for me.
- 3- Anger can also have harmful effects on health. When you see red, your blood pressure is raised and you can suffer from headaches, sleep problems and digestive problems.
- 4- The study has been controversial. Some health professionals believe that bad lifestyle choices, such as smoking or lack of exercise, are the reason for heart disease and other illnesses, and not an individual's attitude.
- 5- I think he is right. When people have bad life conditions when they are young, his/her future will probably be uncomfortable because childhood situations always affect the personality of human beings.
- 6- Yes, I agree. Because healthy life leads to success, and when you are successful, you enjoy everything, especially work.
- 8- If we teach children to develop positive thinking, and to 'bounce back' after a setback, these qualities will improve their overall health in the future.
- 9- The research showed that children who were more able to stay focused on a task, and who had a more positive attitude to life at age seven, were usually in better health 30 years later.

26

10- emotions=feelings / scientists=researchers optimistic= believing that good things will happen.

Health in Jordan : A report

علي الأسعد

على الأسعد

الصحة في الأردن : تقرير

SB 18		كتاب الطالب ص 18	
Key words	ة المهمة	كلمات القطع	
commitment	a promise to do something or to behave in a particular way	التزام	
decline to decrease in quantity or importance		يتناقص	
healthcare the prevention or treatment of illness by doctors, dentists, psychologists,		ر عاية صحية	
life expectancythe length of time that a person or animal is expected to live		توقعات الحياة	
infant mortality	death, especially on a large scale	و فيات الأطفال	
reputation	the common opinion that people have about someone or something	سمعه	
dental	relating to teeth	سني	
sanitation the systems which supply water and deal with human w		الصرف الصحي	
workforce	the people who are able to work	قوى عاملة	
immunisation	giving a substance to a person(often by needle) to prevent them from getting a particular disease	اكتساب المناعة	

على الأسعد 0788349361 Introduction Health conditions in Jordan are among the best in the Middle East. This (1) is largely due to the country's commitment

to making healthcare for all a top priority. Advances in education, economic conditions, sanitation, clean water, diet and housing have made our (2) community healthier.

1. This : Health conditions in Jordan the Middle East.

A. Healthcare

As a result of careful planning, the number of healthcare services has been increasing rapidly over the past years.

More than 800 different kinds of healthcare centers. have been built, as well as 188 dental clinics In 2012 CE, 98 per cent of Jordanian children were fully immunized, thanks to immunization teams *that* (1) had been working towards *this* (2) goal for several years.

1. that : immunization teams

Although there were remote areas of the country where (1) people had been without consistent access to electricity and safe water, almost 99 per cent of the country's population now has access.

1. where : remote areas of the country

B: Hospital

Although the country has been focusing mainly on improving *its* (1) primary healthcare facilities, *it* (1) has not neglected its (1) advanced medical facilities. The reputation of Jordanian doctors has spread in the region, and now many more patients come to Jordan for open heart surgery. In Jordan, the open heart surgery programme started in 1970 CE in Amman.

1. it : the country

0788349361

28

الأوضاع الصحية في الأردن هي من بين الأفضل في منطقة التَّشر ق الأو سطّ هذا يرجع الى حد كبير الى التز ام البلاد لجعل الرعاية الصحية للجميع اولوية قصوى التقدم في مجال التعليم، والظروف الاقتصادية ، والصرف الصحى والمياه النظيفة والغذاء والاسكان جعلن من مجتمعنا اكثر صحة

2. our : people

أ: مراكز الرعاية الصحية كنتيجة للتخطيط الدقيق، فإن عدد خدمات الرعاية الصحية يتزايد بسرعة كبيرة خلال السنوات الماضية اكثر من 800 نوع مختلف من مراكز الرعاية الصحية تم بناؤها، اضافة آلى 188 عيادة طب اسنان. في عام 2012م. 98% من الأطفال الأردنيين تم تطعيمهم بالكامل والشكر لفرق التطعيم التي كانت تعمل لتحقيق هذا الهدف لعدة سنوات

2. this : goal

بالرغم من وجود مناطق نائية في الدولة حيث كان الناس بدو ن وصول ثابت للكهرباء والمياه الصالحة للشرب، فإن ما يقرب من 99% من سكان البلاد الأن وصلت لهم.

ب: المستشفيات

على الأسعد

بالرغم من ان الدولة تركز بشکل رئیس علی تحسین مرافق الرعابة الصحبة الأولية، فانها لم تهمل المرافق الطببة المتطورة سمعة الأطباء الأردنيين انتشرت في المنطقة, والآن عدد اكثر من المرضى يأتون ألى الأردن لجراحة القلب المفتوح في الأردن , بدأ برنامج جراحة القلب المفتوح في عام1970 في عمان .

C: Life expectancy

The life expectancy figures show that Jordan's healthcare system is successful. In 1965 CE, the average Jordanian's life expectancy was age 50. In 2012 CE, *this* (1) average life expectancy had risen to 73,5.

ج: متوسط العمر المتوقع ارقام متوسط العمر المتوقع تِبين أن نظام الرعاية الصحية في الأردن ناجح. في عام 1965م, كان متوسط العمر المتوقع لحياة الاردنيين هو 50 . وفي عام 2012م, متوسط العمر المتوقع ارتفع الى 73,5 .

1. this : average life expectancy

According to UNICEF statistics, between 1981 CE and 1991 CE, Jordan's infant mortality rates declined more rapidly than anywhere else in the world from 70 deaths per 1,000 births in 1981 CE to only 32 deaths per 1,000. births in 2014 CE

Conclusion

The low infant mortality rate, as well as the excellent healthcare system, have been contributing factors to Jordan's healthy population growth. which (1) will result in a strong work force with economic benefits for the whole country.

وفقا لإحصاءات اليونيسيف بين عامي 1981م و 1991م, معدلات وفيات الرضع في الاردن انخفضت بشكل اسرع بكثير من أي مكان آخر في العالم من 70 حالة وفاة لكل 1000 ولادة في عام 1981 الى 32 وفاة فقط لكل 1000 ولادة في عام 2014م.

الخلاصة معدل وفيات الرضىع المنخفض فضلا عن نظام الرعاية الصحية الممتازة،

هى عوامل مساهمة في النمو السكاني الصحى في الأردن، والتي سينتج عنها قوة في الأيدي العاملة مع فوائد اقتصادية للدولة بأسر ها.

1. which : Jordan's healthy population growth

0788349361

0788349361		لمي الأسبعد
is the case? Give exampl ک مع اعطاء امثلة؟	dan are among the best in the es. في الشرق الاوسط. لماذا تعتقد انها كذلا e which shows the sectors tha	اسئلة الاستيعاب Middle East. Why do you think this تعد الار دن من الافضل من حيث الوضع الصحي at helped in making Jordan اكتب الجمله التي بينت القطاعات التي ساعدت و
3- What is the link between	n the introduction and the cor	
 5- What is the title of the reference of the reference of the title of the reference of the title of	he sub-headings before differ ? (من خلال السنوات الماضية مردن خلال السنوات الماضية ed word "dental" in the text n areful planning? nt of the immunisation teams rget about the advanced heal	ما هو عنوان تقريرك؟ ent sections? ما هو هدف العناوين الفرعية قبل المقاطع المختلف se in Jordan over the past years? ما الذي جعل اعداد الخدمات الصحية تزداد في الا mean? ما هي نتائج التخطيط السليم؟ ما هي انجازات فرق التطعيم ؟ در المنقدمة ؟ ما هل اهملت الحكومة المنشأت الطبية المتقدمة ؟ ما
		اذكر المرض الذي احترف به الطباء الاردنيون ؟
14- What led the Jordanian from your knowledge.15-(Critical Thinking/ Brain against?	واحد من النص والاخر من عندك؟ Storming) What illnesses are	اعط مثال لتحسن نسبة توقع الحياة؟ ason from the text and another ما الذي ادى الى زيادة اعداد السكان اعط سببين children in Jordan vaccinated ما هي امر اض الاطفال التي يؤخذ مطاعيم ضده
0788349361	30	لمي الأسعد

Answers

- 1- Health conditions in Jordan are among the best in the Middle East. This is largely due to the country's commitment to making healthcare for all a top priority. The number of healthcare services has been increasing rapidly over the past years and 98 per cent of Jordanian children were fully immunized. Life expectancy had risen to 73.5 and infant mortality rates have fallen down.
- 2- Advances in education, economic conditions, sanitation, clean water, diet and housing have made our community healthier.
- 3- 'Health conditions are among the best in the Middle East' and 'Advances ... have made our community healthier' links with 'excellent healthcare system' and 'contributing factors to Jordan's healthy population growth'.
- 4- The language is formal. There are no contractions; the sentences are quite long, with relative pronouns, etc.; the vocabulary is formal; there are linking expressions such as: As a result of, According to and Although; the statistics included add to the formality.
- 5- Health in Jordan: A report.

- 6- They tell the reader what the section will be about. If it is a very long report, they are very useful in helping the reader to find particular pieces of information and making the text easier to read.
- 7- The number of healthcare services has been increasing rapidly over the past years as a result of careful planning.
- 8- Dental means: relating to the teeth. (According to Cambridge ALD)
- 9- The number of healthcare services has been increasing rapidly over the past years.
 More than 800 different kinds of healthcare centres have been built, as well as 188 dental clinics. In 2012 CE, 98 per cent of Jordanian children were fully immunized. Almost 99 per cent of the country's population now has access to electricity and safe water.
- 10- 98 per cent of Jordanian children were fully immunised, thanks to immunisation teams that had been working towards this goal for several years.
- 11- The country has not neglected its advanced medical facilities. The reputation of Jordanian doctors has spread in the region, and now many more patients come to Jordan for open heart surgery.
- 12- Jordanian doctors are very professional at open heart surgery. Many more patients
- 0788349361

come to Jordan for it.

13- Jordan's infant mortality rates declined more rapidly than anywhere else in the world.

32

- 14- The low infant mortality rate, as well as the excellent healthcare system, have been contributing factors to Jordan's healthy population growth.
- 15- Children in Jordan are vaccinated against tetanus, polio, measles, and smallpox.

0788349361

Get moving !

SB 13

كتاب التمارين ص 13

أ) مشكلة متذامدة

تحر ك

على الأسعد

Key words	مهمة	كلمات القطعة ا
strenuous	using or needing a lot of effort.	مجهد
obese	extremely fat, in a way that is dangerous to your health	سمنة مفرطة

A) A growing problem

A A growing problem	<u> </u>
In many countries, an increasing number	في العديد من البلدان, فإن عددا متز ايدا
of young people and adults are overweight	من الشباب والبالغين يعانون من زيادة الوزن
or even obese.	او حتى البدانة.
One reason for this is the growing popularity	واحد اسباب ذلك الزيادة الإقبال
of fast food, <i>which</i> (1) didn't use to be as a	على الوجبات السريعة والتي لم تكن
common as <i>it</i> (1) is now.	شائعة كما هو الآن.
Another big factor is lack of exercise.	عامل كبير أخر هو عدم ممارسة الرياضة.
People would often walk to school or work,	اعتاد الناس غالبا المشي الى المدرسة او الى العمل,
but <i>these</i> (2) days many more of <i>use</i> (3) drive.	ولكن في هذه الأيام العديد من الناس يستخدمون السيارة.
Modern technology has also played <i>its</i> (4) part;	التكنولوجيا الحديثة ايضا لعبت دور ها،
<i>we</i> (3) spend more and more time	نقضىي المزيد والمزيد من الوقت
focusing on computer screens.	في التركيز على شاشة الحاسوب
Before the Internet was invented, nobody	قبل اختراع الانترنت, لم يحلم احد
had dreamt of online shopping, but now we	بالتسوق عبر الانترنت ولكن الأن
can buy almost anything without leaving the sofa.	يمكن شراء اي شيء تقريبا دونان تترك الأريكة.

1. which, it : fast food 2. these : days 3. we, us : people 4. its : Modern technology

B) Time to listen

Health experts have been warning about this (1) trend for years, and their (2) advice is clear. Adults should aim to exercise for at least two and half hours every week; for children and teenagers the target should be at least an hour a day. This might not sound very much However, recent research shows that less than

ب) وقت الاستماع خبراء الصحة يحذرون حول هذه الظاهرة منذ سنوات ، ونصائحهم واضحة ينبغي ان يسعى البالغون الى ممارسة التمارين لمدة ساعتين ونصف على الأقل كل اسبوع، بالنسبة للأطفال و المراهقين الهدف يجب ان يكون على الأقل ساعة يوميا . هذا قد لا يبدو كثير ا مع ذلك , يظهر بحث اجري مؤخرا ان اقل من

على الأسعد

			علي الأسعد
50% of the British population	on manages this.)5% من الشعب البريطاني يتد
School children are less phy	sically active	نيا	طفال المدارس هم أقل نشاطا بد
than <i>they</i> (3) used to be.			ماكانوا عليه ِ
Girls in particular often disl	ike PE.		لفتيات على وجه الخصوص غا
This can lead to serious heal	lth problems.	سحية خطيرة.	مذا يمكن ان يؤدي الى مشاكل م
1. this : trend	2. their : Health expe	erts 3. the	y : school children
E) It's good for you !			ج) امر جيد لك !
Experts recommend a mixtu	re of activates.	شطة	وصي الخبراء بمزيج من الأ
These (1) should include mod	derate exercise,	المعتدلة.	ُهذه يُنبغي أن تشمل التمارين ثل المشي السريع, ومزيد مز
such as fat walking, and mo	re strenuous exercise,	لتمارين الشاقة	
like running.			يثل الركض
They (2) also advise exercise	<i>that</i> (3) strengthens		ئما ينصحون ايضا بالتمرين
the muscles, for example sit	1		لعضلات _و على سبيل المثال
The more muscle we build,		, المزيد من السعر ات الحر ارية	
we burn, and the fitter we be			حرقها ونصبح اكثر لياقة
In addition, exercise is a gre	ىل at way to cope	ياضية هي وسيلة رائعة للتعام	
with stress.			ع التوتر .
In a recent study, patients w			ي در اسة اجريت مؤخر ا، الم
suffering from depression re		حسنا کبیر ا	عانون من الاكتئاب اظهر و ا i
after increased physical acti	vity.		عد زيادة النشاط البدني
D) Useful tips			د) نصائح مفيدة
Of course this raises a quest			الطبع هذا يثير سؤالا :
how can I (1) manage to fit in		هذه التوارين الاخرافدة	الصبع هذا ينير شوام أيف يمكنني تنسيق القيام بكل
			يح يمتني تشيق العيام بكن فضل طريقة هي ان نجعل الذ
The best way is to build H (2)) into our daily inves	مرین صمن حیات الیومیا-	-
The best way is to build <i>it</i> (2) so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routing	ne		
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routing		كثبر من الوقت الإضبافي	حيث يصبح روتين. يس من الضر ور ي ان تأخذ ا
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin It (3) doesn't have to take mu	ich extra time.	-	يس من الصروري ان تأخذ ا
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mu <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus	uch extra time. one stop earlier than	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mu <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you	uch extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone!	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف !	يس من الصروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mu <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus	uch extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone!	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف !	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mu <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي	يس من الصروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routin <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mu <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي	يس من الصروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها .
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than t're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة	يس من الصروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . تلك الطريقة ، سوف نصبح جم
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.
so that <i>it</i> (2) becomes a routine <i>It</i> (3) doesn't have to take mut <i>You</i> (4) could get off the bus usual, or stand up when you Most importantly, we should enjoy doing. <i>That</i> (5) way, we will all bec and happier.	ach extra time. one stop earlier than i're on the phone! d find a sport that we come fitter, healthier 2. this , it : extra exercise	وقف واحد من مكان نزولك بالهاتف ! لرياضة التي بعا بلياقة, وصحة . It : to take n	يس من الضروري ان تأخذ ا مكن النزول من الحافلة قبل ه لمعتاد او الوقوف عندما تتكلم لأهم من ذلك , يجب ان نجد ا ستمتع بها . يسعادة اكثر.

Comprehension question	یاب	الاستيه	اسئلة	;
	-			

1- According to the article, what are the main reasons for higher rates of obesity? حسب ما ورد في المقال ما هو السبب الرئيسي للسمنة؟

2- What is the minimum amount of exercise recommended for someone in your age group? ما هي اقل كمية من التمارين الموصى بها ؟

- 3- Do most British people get enough exercise? Which sentence in the article tells you this? هل معظم البريطانيين يقومون بالتمارين الكافية ز أي جملة في المقال تشير الى ذلك؟
- 4- Guess the meaning of the highlighted word "strenuous" in paragraph C. Then check in a احزر معنى الكلمة ؟ dictionary.
- 5- The author suggests some ways of including exercise in our normal lives. Give two examples from the article.

اقترح المؤلف بعض الطرق بما فيها تمارين من حياتنا العادية أعط مثالين على ذلك من المقال؟

6- (Critical Thinking/Brain Storming) In your opinion, Are people in Jordan overweight? Do they share the same reasons with other countries? Give examples from your own experience to explain your answers.

هل الناس في الاردن سمينين؛ هل يتشاركوا نفس الاسباب مع دول اخرى ؟ اعط امثلة على ذلك من خبرتك تدعم فيها اجابتك؟

- 7- (Critical Thinking/Brain Storming) Paragraphs C and D: Think of some simple ways you and other people you know could increase your physical activity. Write two or three فكر بطرق انت والاخرين تزيد فيها من نشاطك البدني؟ ideas.
- 8- What do the underlined pronouns and words in the text above refer to?
- 9- (Critical Thinking/Brain Storming) The article suggests getting off the bus just before you reach your final destination and walk. Do you think this is a good idea to exercise without wasting time? Write your opinion and suggest three more ways to achieve this. جاء في المقال اقتراح النزول من الباص قبل نقطة الوصول والمشي على الأقدام هل هذه فكرة جيدة للتمرين بدون تضبيع وقت ؟
- 10- Quote the sentence which indicates that you can buy things while lying on the couch? اقتبس من النص جملة تبين انك تستطيع شراء أشياء وأنت جالس على المقعد؟

35

11- What is the advice of experts for people? Write it down in details please.

ما النصيحة التي وجهها الخبر اء للناس؟

12- What do girls usually refuse and what does that lead to?

ما الذي ترفضه البنات عادة والى ما يقود ذلك؟

اعط مثاليين للتمارين؟

على الاسعد

كيف نتغلب على التوتر والاحباط؟

14- How can we cope with stress and depression?

13- Give two examples of exercise.

Answers

- 1- One reason for this is the growing popularity of fast food. Another big factor is lack of exercise. Modern technology has also played **its** part; we spend more and more time focusing on computer screens.
- 2- The target exercise should be at least an hour a day for children and teenagers.
- 3- Recent research shows that less than 50% of the British population manages this.
- 4- Needing or using a lot of physical or mental effort or energy. (According to CALD)
- 5- You could get off the bus one stop earlier than usual, or stand up when you're on the phone.
- 6- Yes, most of people in Jordan are overweight. They share the same reasons with other countries and they have their own reasons such as: having fatty foods and drinking fuzzy drinks.
- 7- We can walk, play football, run and go to gym
- 9- Getting off the bus just before you reach is a good idea but I have many other ways. For example, you can go to work walking if your work is near, or just go shopping walking also. Walking around with friends also is a great idea.
- 10- Before the Internet was invented, nobody had dreamt of online shopping, but now we can buy almost anything without leaving the sofa.
- 11- Health experts have been warning about this trend for years, and their advice is clear. Adults should aim to exercise for at least two and a half hours every week; for children and teenagers the target should be at least an hour a day.
- 12- Girls in particular often dislike PE. This can lead to serious health problems.
- 13- Moderate exercise and strenuous exercise.

14- We can deal with stress and depression by exercising.

0788349361
Uniti 3

MEDICAL ADVANCES

التقدم الطبي

SB 20	2	كتاب الطالب ص 0
Key word	s آ	كلمات القطعة المهم
apparatus	the technical equipment or machinery needed for a particular purpose.	جهاز
appendage	a body part, such as an arm or a leg, connected for a main tru the body.	مرف nk of
artificial	made or produced by human beings rather than occurring naturally.	صناعي
limb	arm or leg a person	طرف
prosthetic	an artificial body part	صناعي
sponsor	to financially support a person or an event	يرعى

Young Emirati inventor is going to travel the world

مخترع إماراتى شاب يسافر حول العالم

Ten- year -old Adeeb Al-Balooshi, from Dubai,	أديب البلوشي, 10 سنوات, من دبي _.
is going to travel to seven countries	سوف يسافر إلى سبعة دول
on a tour <i>which</i> (1) has been organized and	في رحلة تم تنظيمها
funded by Sheikh Hamadan bin Mohammad,	وتمويلها من قبل الشيخ حمدان بن محمد ,
Crown Prince of Dubai.	ولي عهد دبي.

Which : a tour

The boy caught Sheikh Hamadan's attention with *his* (1) invention-a prosthetic limb for *his*(1) father. The Sheikh has taken a special interest in the boy, and hops the tour that (2) he (3) is Sponsoring for Adeeb will give the young inventor more self-confidence and inspire other Young Emirati inventors.

1. His : The boy (Adeeb)

2. That : the tour

37

الولد حصل على اهتمام الشيح حمدان

الشيخ اصبح له اهتمام خاص بالولد

ويأمل ان الرحلة التي

ثقة بالنفس أكثر وتلهم

على الأسعد

باختر اعه احد أطر اف الصناعية لو الده

ير عامًا لأديب سوف تمنح المخترع الشاب

غبره من المختر عبن الامار اتببن الشباب

على الأسعد

0788349361	لي الأسعد
Adeeb got the idea for a special kind of	اءت أديب فكرة نوع خاص من
prosthetic leg while <i>he</i> (1) was at the beach	ساق الأصطناعية عندما كان على الشاطئ
with <i>his</i> (1) family.	م عائلته.
His (1) father, who (2) wears an artificial leg,	الده الذي يلبس ساقا اصطناعية
could not swim in the sea as he (2) could not	يستطع ان يسبح في البحر كونه لم يستطع ان
risk Getting his (2) leg wet Thus inspired	فاطر بأن تصاب ساقه بالبلل. هذا الأمر
Adeeb to invent a waterproof prosthetic.	هم أديب لكي يخترع ساقا اصطناعية مقاومة للماء.
1. He , his : Adeeb 2. W	ho , he , his : his father (Adeeb's father)
Adeeb is going to visit the USA, France, the	يب سوف يزور أمريكا, فرنسا, بريطانيا
UK, Ireland, Belgium, Italy and Germany,	ر لندار بلجيكار ايطاليا وألمانيا
where(1) he (2) will Be staying with relatives.	يث سيقيم مع أقاربه
However, while <i>he</i> (2) is in Germany, Adeeb will not	م ذلك حال تواجده في ألمانيا, أديب سوف لن
be spending all his time sightseeing.	ضي كل وقته بالسياحة،
He will be working with a specialist doctor	موفَّ يعمل مع طبيب مختص
to build the appendage.	ن اجل بناء الأطراف
<i>He</i> (2) will also be attending a course on	وف يحضر أيضا دورة عن
prosthetics and learning about different kinds of	أطراف الأصطناعية ويتعلم عن مختلف أنواع
medical apparatus	أجهزة الطبية
1. Where : Germany	2. He , his : Adeeb
Adeeb has invented several other devices,	يب اخترع العديد من الأجهزة اخرى,
including a tiny cleaning robot and a heart monitor,	من ضمنها انسان آلي للتنظيف و مراقبة القلب
<i>which</i> (1) is attached to a car seat belt.	لذي يثبت على مقعد السيارة. التراليل مسالية معالمة
In the case of an emergency, rescue services and	ب يربع ي حالة الطوارئ، الدفاع المدني و ائلة السائق سوف يكونوا مرتبطين تلقائيا
the driver's family will automatically Connected with the driver through <i>this</i> (2) special checking device.	الله السائق سوف يكونوا مرتبطين للقانيا م السائق عبر جهاز الفحص الخاص
	ج المعلق طير جهار المعطي المعلق. special checking device
	· •
<i>He</i> (1) has also invented a fireproof helmet.	فترع ايضا خوذة مضادة للحريق. ذ الأدار المناسبة التحقيق معال
<i>This</i> (2) special equipment, <i>which</i> (3) has a built in compare system, will help receive workers	ذه الأداة الخاصة والتي تحتوي على 11 كاربرا دا نارسيسف تساجر انقاذ العدال
built- in camera system, will help rescue workers in emergencies.	لمام كاميرا داخلي, سوف تساعد إنقاذ العمال بي حالات الطوارئ
1. He : Adeeb 2. This : special equipment	ي کارک (بطواری 3. Which : This special equipment
	· · ·
It (1) is for these (2) reasons that Adeeb rightly	4 من اجل هذه الأسباب فإن أديب حقا تتحقي سيحته كرا مدين:
deserves <i>his</i> (3) reputation as <i>one</i> (3) of the youngest inventors in the world.	يتحق سمعته كواحد من سغر المختر عين في العالم .
	مبر المصرحين في المعام . 2. These : reasons 3. His , one : Adeeb
	•
0788349361 38	لى الأسعد

0788349361	الأسعد
Comprehension question	
1- Why was Sheikh Hamdan interested ir	ماذا اهتم الشيخ حمدان بمساعدة اديب؟ ? n helping Adeeb
2- How did Adeeb get his inspiration for	a waterproof prosthetic leg? ن اين اخذ اديب فكرة طرف صناعي مقاوم للماء؟
3- Who will Adeeb be staying with in Ger	rmany, and what will he be doing there? ع من بقي اديب في المانيا ؛ وماذا فعل هناك؟
	waterproof/fireproof)? e of the in-car heart monitor? Why do you think ما هو هدف مراقبة القلب في السيارة ؛لماذ تم وضعه على حزام الإمار
6- Why did the Sheikh offer Adeeb the gi	لماذا الشيخ اعطى اديب هدية رحلة ؟ ?ift of a world tour
کم عمر ادیب؟ ?How old is Adeeb	
8- Who is Sheikh Hamdan bin Mohamma	من هو الشيخ حمدان بن محمد؟ ?bg
9- How do you think Adeeb's dad lost his	كيف فقد والد اديب قدمه؟ ?leg
10- Why did the father refuse to swim in	لماذا رفض والده السباحه في البحر ؟ ?the sea
11- Quote the sentence which indicates	that Adeeb is going to visit many countries تبس جملة من النص تبين ان اديب سيزور عدة دول ؟
	ightseeing in Germany? If not, what will he be هل اديب سيمضي كل وقتة مقابلات في المانيا ؛ اذا كان لا ماذا سيفع
13- Mention some of Adeeb's inventions	ذكر بعض اختراعات اديب؟
	rs is a very noble matter, what do you think are the ر عاية الختر عون امر نبيل ما هي فوائد ر عايتهم؟ ? (us people
15- (Critical Thinking) What device did Ad advantage?	deeb use in his fireproof helmet and what is its لا هو الجهاز الذي استخدمة اديب في خوذة الاطفاء وما هي فوائدة؟
16- What did Adeeb gain for what he did	باذا نال اديب على ما قدمة ؟
17- What do the underlined pronouns/w	vords refer to?
0788349361	الأسعد 39



- 1- Because the boy (Adeeb) caught Sheikh Hamdan's attention with his invention a prosthetic limb for his father.
- 2- Adeeb got the idea for a special kind of prosthetic leg while he was at the beach with his family. His father, who wears an artificial leg, could not swim in the sea as he could not risk getting his leg wet.
- 3- He will be staying with relatives. He will be working with a specialist doctor to build the appendage. He will also be attending a course on prosthetics and learning about different kinds of medical apparatus.
- 4- Against.

- 5- It is so helpful in case of an emergency, this device will communicate with rescue services and the driver's family and inform them about the case the driver has.
- 6- The Sheikh hopes the tour that he is sponsoring for Adeeb will give the young inventor more self-confidence and inspire other young Emirati inventors.
- 7- Adeeb is ten years old.
- 8- Sheikh Hamdan bin Mohammad is the Crown Prince of Dubai.
- 9- I think Adeeb's father has lost his leg in a car accident.

- 10- The father refused to swim because he could not risk getting his leg wet.
- 11- Adeeb is going to visit the USA, France, the UK, Ireland, Belgium, Italy and Germany, where he will be staying with relatives.
- 12- No, he will not. He will be working with a specialist doctor to build the appendage. He will also be attending a course on prosthetics and learning about different kinds of medical apparatus.
- 13- Adeeb has invented several devices, including a tiny cleaning robot, a heart monitor and a fireproof helmet.
- 14- Sponsoring genius people has many advantages such as: They can leave their work and work more on their ideas, they also have enough money for research
- 15- Adeeb used a built-in camera system which will help rescue workers in emergencies.
- 16- Adeeb rightly deserved his reputation as one of the youngest inventors in the world.

0788349361

40

In the future

فى المستقبل

SB 22	22	كتاب الطالب ص 2
Key words	عمة	كلمات القطعة الم
coma	a state of unconsciousness caused by a certain injury and that lasts for an extended period of time	غيبوبة
dementia	a mental illness the symptoms of which are problems with memory, personality changes and problems with reasoning	جنون
drug	a medicine or a substance used for making medicines	دواء
implant	a piece of tissue, prosthetic device, or other object implanted in the body	زراعة عضو
scanner	a medical instrument that uses radiography to produce image of the insides of the human body	ماسح اشعاعي
side effects	effects of medicine on your body in addition to curing pain or illness	اثار جانبية
medical trial	trial to evaluate the effectiveness and safety of medications	دواء تجريبي
pill	a small round piece of medicine to be swallowed whole	حبة
symptom	a physical problem that might indicate a disease	اعراض
stroke	an illness when a blood tube in your brain is blocked and your brain will be unable to function normally	سكتة دماغية

We (1) will be able to have an operation to سوف نکون قادربن على اجراء عملية لزبادة الذكاء لدبنا increase our (1) intelligence. العلماء بالفعل طوروا زراعة الدماغ التي تعمل Scientists have already developed brain implants على تحسين الرؤية او السماح للأشخاص ذوبي الإعاقة that (2) improve vision or allow disabled people على استخدام افكار هم من اجل التحكم to use *their* (3) thoughts in order to control بالأطراف الأصناعية مثل الذراعين. والساقين أو اليدين. prosthetic limbs like arms, legs or hand, او لتشغيل الكرسى المتحرك. في عام 2012م, or operate a wheelchair. In 2012 CE, بحث تم على القردة أظهر ان زراعة الدماغ research on monkeys showed that a brain implant حسنت قدراتهم في اتخاذ القرارات improved their (4) decision- Making abilities. How will humans benefit from *this* (5) research? كيف سيستفيد البشر من هذا البحث؟ Scientists hope to develop a similar device to يأمل العلماء في تطوير جهاز مماثل لمساعدة الناس الذين تضرر و إ من help people *who* (1) have been affected by تلف الدماغ, والذي يمكن ان يسبب الخرف, brain damage, which (6) could be caused by dementia, والسكتة الدماغية أو اصابات الدماغ الأخرى a stroke or other brain injuries. 1. We , our, who : people 2. That : brain implants 3. Their : disable people على الأسعد 0788349361 41

على الأسعد

with people in a coma. It Jub (151) In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it (a</i>) was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma a coma, by using a special brain in e future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma mouth be possible. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma mouth be possible. Two years later, <i>it (i</i>) has finally happened . maxie (16, bask oa a late) (2, cat2) The scanner, used on a man <i>who (a</i>) has been in a coma of that <i>the (a</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that (a</i>) had previously been disputed by many. proves that <i>he (a</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that (a</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future of find out whether Patients are in pain or what <i>the (a</i>) quality of life. 2. They: neuroscientists 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 4. That : a fact 5. They, their : patients A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. may bud the we shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that (a)</i> are experianced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. may bud the gais in a calk fad (a) are calk of uncel). The new treatment works by blocking a protein white muters (a) near outgo in the talk of a maxe show, none of the usual side effects such as a lady (adi) (adie). 2. They: neuroscientistis are aby acalk on a lady (adie) accei ally (adie). <th>Doctors will be able to communicatewith people in a coma.In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that it (1)was possible to communicate with some patientsin a coma, by using a special brainscanner called an MRI.They (2) suggested that, in the future, moremeaningful dialogue with patients in a comawould be possible.Two years later, it (1) has finally happened.The scanner, used on a man who (3) has been in acoma for than twelve years.Proves that he (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a factthat (4) had previously been disputed by many.Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniquesin the future to find out whether Patients are in pain,or what they (s) would like to be done in order toimprove their (s) quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma3. who, he : a man4. That : a factA new drug will help to treat certain typesof cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth,UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the livesof cancer patients and reduce their (2)symptoms overnight .It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so farpatients have shown none of the usual side effectssuch as the sickness and hair loss that (3) areexperienced when undergoing other formsof cancer treatment.</th> <th>ميتمكن الأطباء من التواصل ع الناس أثناء الغيبوبة. ي عام 2010م , علماء الأعصاب أكدوا أنه لن من الممكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى تماء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد نترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد يكون ممكنا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في موبية لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. شبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بقيا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة يو التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يأطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists</th>	Doctors will be able to communicatewith people in a coma.In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that it (1)was possible to communicate with some patientsin a coma, by using a special brainscanner called an MRI.They (2) suggested that, in the future, moremeaningful dialogue with patients in a comawould be possible.Two years later, it (1) has finally happened.The scanner, used on a man who (3) has been in acoma for than twelve years.Proves that he (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a factthat (4) had previously been disputed by many.Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniquesin the future to find out whether Patients are in pain,or what they (s) would like to be done in order toimprove their (s) quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma3. who, he : a man4. That : a factA new drug will help to treat certain typesof cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth,UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the livesof cancer patients and reduce their (2)symptoms overnight .It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so farpatients have shown none of the usual side effectssuch as the sickness and hair loss that (3) areexperienced when undergoing other formsof cancer treatment.	ميتمكن الأطباء من التواصل ع الناس أثناء الغيبوبة. ي عام 2010م , علماء الأعصاب أكدوا أنه لن من الممكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى تماء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد نترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد يكون ممكنا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في موبية لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. شبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بقيا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة يو التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يأطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists
with people in a coma. It 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it (a</i>) In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it (a</i>) was possible to communicate with some pateints in a coma in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. They (a) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. The scanner, used on a man <i>who (a</i>) has been in a coma to who (be possible. Two years later, <i>it (a</i>) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man <i>who (a</i>) has been in a coma to who (be possible. The scanner, used on a man <i>who (a</i>) has been in a coma to that (b) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain or what <i>they (s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (s) quality of life. 2. They: neuroscientists 1. It: to communicate with some patients in a coma 2. They: neuroscientists M new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instartly. 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new treatement. 1. (a) is the faucel to fire out the fause as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the scikness and hair loss: that (a) are caseling and the gay out and the fause as and sa fire patients. 3. who, he : a thest og that the (a) will may coare almost instartly and the gay and the gay and the gay on the fut and are fit an dwell, as a targe ther adverton and are fit an dwell, as a targe tare advere action that fad we	with people in a coma. In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it</i> (<i>i</i>) was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. <i>They</i> (<i>a</i>) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (<i>i</i>) has finally happened. The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (<i>a</i>) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (<i>a</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (<i>a</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) symptoms overnight. <i>It</i> (<i>a</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>a</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ع الناس أنتاء الغيبوبة. ي عام 2010م , علماء الأعصاب أكدوا أنه لنا من الممكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى تتاء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد من الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة عد عامين حدث أخيرا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في موبد لأكثر من اثتي عشر عاما. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوبة لأكثر من اثتي عشر عاما. ينبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, أطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل معين نو عية حياتهم. و ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. و ما يودون القيام به من اجل معين نو عية حياتهم. و ما يودون القيام به من اجل معين نواع حياتهم. و محديد للسرطان بشكل فوري.
In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it (i)</i> as o2010, and bit of communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. Stancer called an MRI. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma for than twelve years. The scanner, used on a man <i>who (3)</i> has been in a coma for than twelve years. The scanner, used on a man <i>who (3)</i> has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he (3)</i> has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they (5)</i> would like to be done in order to improve <i>their (3)</i> quality of life. 2. They neuroscientists A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. 3. than e a man that los far patients in a coma to use similar brain-scantig tee feets such as the sickness and hair los; that, (a) are come almost of cancer treatment. 2. They, their : patients <i>H</i> (a) will will help to treat certain types of cancer patients and reduce <i>their (2)</i> symptoms overnight. 2. They neuroscientists <i>H</i> (a) will subtes que a set excles alma multer (b) would like to be done in order to impleme their (a) will will ulegue are set excles as an ang teal to set weat and reduce that is a fact. 3. the duby a bit bits at a fact to a man that los fact the set excles as an and ta thet (b) backing a protein which (a) causes cancerous cells to grow. 3. the	In 2010 CE, neuroscientists confirmed that <i>it</i> (<i>i</i>) was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. <i>They</i> (<i>a</i>) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (<i>i</i>) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (<i>a</i>) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (<i>a</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (<i>a</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact <i>A</i> new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>z</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>a</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>a</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ي عام 2010م , علماء الأعصاب أكدوا أنه ان من الممكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى تناء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد ن الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة مرحا انه في المستقبل مزيد ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. بيتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة بيتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة يوالتنازل عليها من قبل العديد يوالياء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل ما يودون القيام به من اجل ما يودون القيام به من اجل عسين نو عية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ي السرطان بشكل فوري. ي المركة المملكة المتحا واء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. من المكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى proves later, it (i) has finally happened . The yaugested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma avoid be possible. The yaugested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma avoid be possible. meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma avoid be possible. The yaugested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients, ind (i) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (a) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (s) would like to be done in order to improve their (s) quality of life. 2. They, neuroscientists attice is being trailed in Plymouth. UK, which (i) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer animost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth. UK, which (i) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (s) symptoms overnight. 2. They, their : patients being trailed in Plymouth. UK, which (i) causes cancerous cells to grow. If (i) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any of cancer traitment. If (a) estiles a quas i bio, trail, dy be may fue they (a) area faited y area starting the treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit an dwell, asing that they (a) area definitely going to contu- o, the trail. They (a) have every reason to believe patients were have as a single point on the source of an are faited on the sout as the seole, athet hey (a) area definitely going to contu-	 was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. <i>They</i> (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (1) has finally happened. The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. 	آن من الممكن التواصل مع بعض المرضى تناء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد بن الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ي المسرطان بشكل فوري. ي المسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا المتحاد ي المراكة المتحادة المرضى يعانون من الألم.
 in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, it (a) has finally happened. The scanner, used on a man who (a) has been in a coma show onch they (a) may they at a to C be caid of a care reatment. I. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma duit with (b), has the is have oble miner to improve their (s) quality of life. I. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma duit with (b), has the care at a bit (b) has the care at a bit (b), has the care at a care	 in a coma, by using a special brain scanner called an MRI. <i>They (2)</i> suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it (1)</i> has finally happened. The scanner, used on a man <i>who (3)</i> has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he (3)</i> has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that (4)</i> had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they (5)</i> would like to be done in order to improve <i>their (5)</i> quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which (1)</i> doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their (2)</i> symptoms overnight . <i>It (1)</i> is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that (3)</i> are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. 	تناء الغيبوبة, وذلك باستخدام ماسح ضوئي خاص للد سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد ن الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة ميكون ممكنا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في ميبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. بيتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة بثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة يوالتنازل عليها من قبل العديد يوالياء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نوعية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. ن السرطان بشكل فوري.
scanner called an MRI. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more وا انه في المستغل مزيد They (2) suggested that, in the future, more equility functions in a coma would be possible. They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma for than twelve years. They scanner, used on a man who (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years. The abust of the (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (3) would like to be done in order to improve their (3) quality of life. 2. They: neuroscientists 1. It: to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 2. They: neuroscientists A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 5. They, their : patients Mu, (4) is a a a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair losy that (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. 3. who, le : addity a pai edity full at the (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. 3. who were at meent undergoing other forms of caucer treatment. 3. who (b addity a bin addity addity a bin addity addity addity a bin addity addity. 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A the ducto caube duct addity addity addity addity addity addity	scanner called an MRI. <i>They</i> (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (1) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact <i>A new drug will help to treat certain types</i> <i>of cancer almost instantly.</i> A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	سمى التصوير بالرنين المغناطيسي. تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد يكون ممكنا. مد عامين حدث أخيرا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. بقيا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بقيا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما العديد ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نو عية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة واء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا واء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
They (2) suggested that, in the future, more حوا انه في المستغيل مزيد and the (a) bas finally happened.	They (2) suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible.Two years later, it (1) has finally happened.The scanner, used on a man who (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years.Proves that he (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (4) had previously been disputed by many.Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (5) would like to be done in order to improve their (5) quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man4. That : a factA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight .It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	تترحوا انه في المستقبل مزيد ن الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة عد عامين حدث أخيرا ! ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في ميبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما . بيتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بيتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما ذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم . واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ي المسرطان بشكل فوري . ي المرك إلموث المرضى يعادون من الألم
meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma vould be possible. The opossible. Two years later, it (i) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man who (i) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that he (i) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (i) had previously been disputed by many. The scanner, used on use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (i) would like to be done in order to improve their (is) quality of life. 2. They: neuroscientists 5. They, their : patients 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 2. They: neuroscientists 5. They, their : patients A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. U(i) taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss fhat (i) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment tworks by blocking a protein which (i) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (i) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit ad well, sying that they (i) and eevery reason to believe The yain they (i) and eevery norning, are taken a pain they (i) and they (i) and eevery reason to believe It in trainable they (i) and they (i) have every reason to believe The patients were alanore their (i) and they (i) have every reason	meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (<i>i</i>) has finally happened. The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (<i>3</i>) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (<i>3</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (<i>4</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>5</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>5</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types <i>of cancer almost instantly.</i> A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>2</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>i</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>3</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ن الحوار المفهوم مع المرضى بالغيبوبة يكون ممكنا. مد عامين حدث أخيرا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبيوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. ثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يا المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists مسين نو عية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ين السرطان بشكل فوري.
 would be possible. Two years later, <i>it (n)</i> has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man who (a) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that (a)</i> had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (s) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (s) quality of life. I. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which (n)</i> doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (s) symptoms overnight. <i>It (n)</i> is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (a) are experise. <i>It (n)</i> differ much more quickly than any other treatment. <i>The patients were interviewed</i> a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, assign that <i>they</i> (a) raw definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They</i> (a) have every reason to believe 	 would be possible. Two years later, <i>it</i> (<i>1</i>) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (<i>3</i>) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (<i>3</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (<i>4</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>5</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>5</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>1</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>2</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>1</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>3</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. 	يكون ممكنا. مد عامين حدث أخيرا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في سيوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. بقتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة بقتا ان لديه عقل مدرك و مفكر – هذه حقيقة بقتا ان لديه على مدرك و مفكر من الألم بقيات مماثلة يا المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نو عية حياتهم. ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة يا السرطان بشكل فوري.
Two years later, <i>it (i)</i> has finally happened .The scanner, used on a man <i>who (3)</i> has been in acoma for than twelve years.Proves that <i>he (a)</i> has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that (a)</i> had previously been disputed by many.Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniquesin the future to find out whether Patients are in pain,or what <i>they (s)</i> would like to be done in order toimprove <i>their (s)</i> quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact7. They : neuroscientists3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact7. They : neuroscientists5. They, their : patients9. cancer almost instantly.A new drug will help to treat certain typesof cancer almost instantly.1. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown one of the usual side effectsi. type lime.1. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) causes cancerous cells to grow.11. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) infire nuch dire dire treatment.11. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) infire nuch more quickly than any other treatment.11. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) infire nuch more quickly than any other treatment.12. yait the treatment.13. treat a single pill every morning, and so far patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment.14. <i>ti</i> (<i>i</i>) infire nuch more quickly than any other treatment.15. they therate their (<i>i</i>)16. the trial. <i>they</i> (<i>i</i>) have every reason to believe17. the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they</i> (<i>i</i>) have every reason to beli	Two years later, <i>it</i> (<i>t</i>) has finally happened . The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (<i>s</i>) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (<i>s</i>) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>t</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>z</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>t</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	مد عامين حدث أخير ا. ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوية لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. ثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يا المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists مسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري.
The scanner, used on a man who (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that he (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (3) would like to be done in order to improve their (5) quality of life. 1. It: to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, utd, thich (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight. 2. They : neuroscientists It (a) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. 3. are the duce to is the eatment. The new treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (a) causes cancerous cells to grow. are the duce to is to grow. It (a) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. are cancer index is the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experised. are weare entery the at mat. are the duce their (2) are effinately prove patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. are lease tha in tos that (2) are effictes such as the sicknes a lea	The scanner, used on a man <i>who</i> (3) has been in a coma for than twelve years. Proves that <i>he</i> (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight. It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ماسح الضوئي تم استخدامه على رجل ظل في يبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. ثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يا المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة واء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
coma for than twelve years. Proves that he (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact Proves that he (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact The (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (a) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (s) would like to be done in order to improve their (s) quality of life. Proves the face (s) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 2. They : neuroscientists 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 5. They, their : patients A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, the (d) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (s) symptoms overnight. S. mend the six has a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. Detection the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of all leave the ducit). Detection the traite application words by blocking a protein which (a) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (a) will improve patients life expectancy and application the treatment. Si bick Si bick It (b) will improve patients life expectancy and ther treatment. Si bick Si bick Si bick Si bick	<pre>coma for than twelve years. Proves that he (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (5) would like to be done in order to improve their (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.</pre>	يبيوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. ثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يا المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ياء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
coma for than twelve years. Proves that he (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact Proves that he (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact The (a) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact that (a) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (s) would like to be done in order to improve their (s) quality of life. Proves the face (s) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 2. They : neuroscientists 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact 5. They, their : patients A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, the (d) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (s) symptoms overnight. S. mend the six has a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. Detection the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of all leave the ducit). Detection the traite application words by blocking a protein which (a) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (a) will improve patients life expectancy and application the treatment. Si bick Si bick It (b) will improve patients life expectancy and ther treatment. Si bick Si bick Si bick Si bick	Proves that <i>he</i> (3) has a conscious, thinking mind- a fact <i>that</i> (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	يبوبة لأكثر من اثني عشر عاما. ثبتا ان لديه عقل مدرك ومفكر – هذه حقيقة بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد لأطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نو عية حياتهم. حسين نو عية حياتهم . واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ي السرطان بشكل فوري.
that (4) had previously been disputed by many.Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniquesin the future to find out whether Patients are in pain,or what they (3) would like to be done in order toingrove their (3) quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma3. who, he : a man4. That : a factA new drug will help to treat certain typesof cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.a. the div cjub lake, la as a single pill every morning, and so far and lay the live diver diver diver.the use shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (a) causes cancerous cells to grow.It (a) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, starting the treatice bay blockine starting the treatment and are fit and well,<	that (4) had previously been disputed by many. Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what they (5) would like to be done in order to improve their (5) quality of life. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma who, he : a man That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	بق التنازل عليها من قبل العديد يأطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نوعية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients يواء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة يواء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (s) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (s) quality of life.A recurre future to find out whether Patients in a coma 3. who, he : a manC. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patientsA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (ı) doctors hope will extend the lives to f cancer nations as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (a) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.2. They: neuroscientists 5. They , their : patientsIt (ı) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.3. are treatment. 2. They are after 3. acte for a set signe a cape i life (le saco accerous cells to grow. It (ı) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.3. They (a) are definitely going to continue to acte a saying that <i>they</i> (a) are definitely going to continue to avaice, law, Ili ² are definitely going to continue to availize a paint that <i>they</i> (a) are definitely going to continue to availize a life.3. They (a) are definitely going to continue to avaice, law oution the trial. The patients are a definitely going to continue to avaice, law oution the trial.3. They (a) are definitely going to continue to avaice, law oution the trial. The patients are a fit and well, saying that <i>they</i> (a) are definitely going to continue to avaice, law oution the trial.3. They (a) a	Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	لأطباء يخططون لاستخدام تقنيات مماثلة ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل مسين نو عية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients واء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>i</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein <i>which</i> (<i>s</i>) causes cancerous cells to grow. <i>It</i> (<i>s</i>) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sickness cancerous cells to grow. <i>It</i> (<i>s</i>) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) apa life. <i>suptilestile</i> treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sicknes were interviewed a year after such as the sicknes were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) and eeting (<i>s</i>) are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They</i> (<i>s</i>) have every reason to believe	 in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نوعية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients ياء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. ياء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (<i>i</i>) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (<i>s</i>) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (<i>i</i>) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein <i>which</i> (<i>s</i>) causes cancerous cells to grow. <i>It</i> (<i>s</i>) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sickness cancerous cells to grow. <i>It</i> (<i>s</i>) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (<i>s</i>) apa life. <i>suptilestile</i> treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after such as the sicknes were interviewed a year after such as the sicknes were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they</i> (<i>s</i>) and eeting (<i>s</i>) are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They</i> (<i>s</i>) have every reason to believe	 in the future to find out whether Patients are in pain, or what <i>they</i> (5) would like to be done in order to improve <i>their</i> (5) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ي المستقبل لمعرفة ما اذا كان المرضى يعانون من الألم, ما يودون القيام به من اجل حسين نوعية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients ياء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. ياء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
improve their (s) quality of life.1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma3. who, he : a man4. That : a factA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly.A new cance drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.It (a) will improve patients life expectancy a quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeit (a) Will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeIt (a) Will they (a) have every reason to believe	 improve <i>their</i> (s) quality of life. 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight. It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	حسين نوعية حياتهم. 2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients راء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma2. They : neuroscientists3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact5. They , their : patients3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact5. They , their : patientsA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.2. They : neuroscientistsIt (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.2. They : neuroscientistsIt (a) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.3. are a say lequish and the fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe3. They : neuroscientists1. It (J) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness cancerous cells to grow. It (a) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.3. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe3. They : neuroscientists starting the treatine (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe3. They : neuroscientists startista weight and well, startista weight and well, startista they (2) have every reason to believe3. The	 1. It : to communicate with some patients in a coma 3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, ,٤. UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	2. They : neuroscientists 5. They , their : patients راء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان نتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact5. They , their : patientsA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.5. They , their : patientsIt (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.5. They , their : patientsThe new treatment mut patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.5. They , their : patientsThe new treatment mut patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe5. They , their : patientsA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe5. They , their : patientsThe patients were interviewed a very reason to believe5. They , their : patients5. They , their : patientsThe patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, sying that they (2) have every reason to believe5. They , their : patientsThe patients were interviewed a believe5. They , their : patients5. They , their : patientsThe patients were interviewed a year after<	3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	5. They, their : patients راء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
3. who, he : a man4. That : a fact5. They , their : patientsA new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.5. They , their : patientsJuddit getial in transfer exter and educe trains due to grait did the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight.5. They , their : patientsJuddit getial in they (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.5. They , their : patientsThe patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe5. They , their : patientsA new cancer at and are starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) have every reason to believe5. They , their : patientsA new cancer at the trial. to imply the trials in patients5. They , their : patientsA new cancer at and to cancer at and are to cancer at and to cancer at at an a well, to cancer at at a a	3. who, he : a man 4. That : a fact A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	5. They, their : patients راء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان نتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
A new drug will help to treat certain typesA new drug will help to treat certain typesof cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2)symptoms overnight.It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial.The trial.The trial.The patients were very reason to believe	A new drug will help to treat certain types of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	راء جديد سوف يساعد في علاج انواع محددة ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان نتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
of cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight .July by July and So far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.July by July and Labor patients have shown none of the usual side effects and the livesJuly by July and Labor patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.July by July and Labor patients were interwiewed a grave and the lives.July and July of life much more quickly than any other treatment.July and July of life much more quickly than any other treatment.July and July of life much more quickly than any other treatment.July and the saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeJuly and July of life much more quickly than dure fit and well, saying that they (2) have every reason to believeJuly and July and the treatment and are fit and well, to the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeJuly and July and	of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ن السرطان بشكل فوري. إء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
of cancer almost instantly.A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight .July bay in duth all is uread.July bay in duth all is experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.July bay in duth all is with charter in the wreat all is accorded.July bay in duth all is accor	of cancer almost instantly. A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ن السرطان بشكل فوري. راء جديد للسرطان تتم تجربته في بليموث, المملكة المتحد
A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, JUK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their (2) symptoms overnight .An extend the lives symptoms overnight .It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.It is a the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.It (2) are definitely going to continue the trial.The patients were interviewed a year after saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial.It (1) will improve patients life and usell, saying that they (2) have every reason to believe	A new cancer drug is being trailed in Plymouth, UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	اء جديد للسرطان تتم تجرّبته في بليموث, المملكة المتحا
UK, which (1) doctors hope will extend the livesم) يأمل الأطباء أنه سيعمل على أطالة عمرم) يأسر طان وتقليل أعراضهم) يسر طان وتقليل أعراضهamis وضحاها.It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so farpatients have shown none of the usual side effectssuch as the sickness and hair loss that (3) areexperienced when undergoing other formsof cancer treatment.The new treatment works by blocking a proteinwhich (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.It (1) will improve patients life expectancy andquality of life much more quickly than anyother treatment.The patients were interviewed a year aftersaying that they (2) are definitely going to continuethe trial.the trial.	 UK, <i>which</i> (1) doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce <i>their</i> (2) symptoms overnight . <i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. 	
می السرطان وتقلیل أعراضه عشیة وضحاها. It (۱) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far نسی أظهروا عدم وجود أياً من الأثار الجانبية such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe	of cancer patients and reduce <i>their (2)</i> symptoms overnight . <i>It (1)</i> is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that (3)</i> are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	
It (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeIdia to a single pill every morning, and so far and so far are are are are are back out back are <b< td=""><td><i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.</td><td>رضي السرطان وتقليل أعراضيه</td></b<>	<i>It</i> (1) is taken as a single pill every morning, and so far patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	رضي السرطان وتقليل أعراضيه
mathematical state shown none of the usual side effectswith as the sickness and hair loss that (3) arebac do geäcli llimatas the sickness and hair loss that (3) areexperienced when undergoing other formsof cancer treatment.as the sickness cancerous cells to grow.the (1) will improve patients life expectancy andquality of life much more quickly than anyother treatment.the patients were interviewed a year afterthe patients were interviewed a year aftersaying that they (2) are definitely going to continuethe trial. They (2) have every reason to believe	patients have shown none of the usual side effects such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	ن عشية وضحاها
للمرض وفقدان الشعر التيsuch as the sickness and hair loss that (3) areexperienced when undergoing other formsait ltédue 2 kim كالait ltédue 2 kim كالof cancer treatment.and the new treatment works by blocking a proteinmutch (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.aut (1) will improve patients life expectancy andquality of life much more quickly than anyaut lteataution treatment.by Jackaut treatment.conter treatment.conter treatment.conter treatment.conter treatment and are fit and well,saying that they (2) are definitely going to continuethe trial. They (2) have every reason to believe	such as the sickness and hair loss <i>that</i> (3) are experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	م تناوله على شكل حبة واحدة كل صباح, وحتى الأن
experienced when undergoing other forms aik place by blocking a protein which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow. It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe exercition of the patients (2) have every reason to believe aic (2) have every reason to believe exercition of the patients (2) have every reason to believe exercition of the patients (2) have every reason to believe exercition of the patients (2) have every reason to believe exercition of the patients (2) have every reason to believe	experienced when undergoing other forms of cancer treatment.	
of cancer treatment. The new treatment works by blocking a protein <i>which (4)</i> causes cancerous cells to grow. <i>It (1)</i> will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they (2)</i> are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They (2)</i> have every reason to believe of cancer treatment. The patients (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They (2)</i> have every reason to believe	of cancer treatment.	
The new treatment works by blocking a proteinج الجديد يعمل عن طريق منع البروتينwhich (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.يسبب الخلايا السرطانية في النمو.It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe		
which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow.يسبب الخلايا السرطانية في النمو.Lt (1) will improve patients life expectancy andوف يحسن مستوى العمر المتوقع للمرضىauality of life much more quickly than anyother treatment.The patients were interviewed a year afterخلىstarting the treatment and are fit and well,saying that they (2) are definitely going to continuethe trial. They (2) have every reason to believe	The new treatment works by blocking a protein	
It (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.وف يحسن مستوى العمر المتوقع للمرضى and patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeIt (1) will improve patients life expectancy and quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.	which (4) causes cancerous cells to grow	
quality of life much more quickly than any other treatment.عية الحياة بسر عة اكبر بكثير من أيThe patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. They (2) have every reason to believeعنى تمت مقابلة من أي		
other treatment. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they (2)</i> are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They (2)</i> have every reason to believe ی انهم کل الأسباب للاعتقاد		
The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that <i>they</i> (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They</i> (2) have every reason to believe (2) have every reason to believe		لومي مين بسر ۾ مير بسير مين وي لاج آخر
دء العلاج و هم بصحة جيدة. saying that <i>they (2)</i> are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They (2)</i> have every reason to believe		
saying that <i>they</i> (2) are definitely going to continue the trial. <i>They</i> (2) have every reason to believe	•	· · ·
the trial. They (2) have every reason to believe بة. لديهم كل الأسباب للاعتقاد	-	
	the new drug is going to work.	جرب عليهم عن روسبب ترسب ن الدواء الجديد سوف ينجح
		ن الدوام المحديد للموت يعجع. لأطباء في مستشفى بليموث يأملون انه
•	• • •	-
	the help putertes from un over the world.	مف ساعد المدخب حميع انجاء العالم
الأسعد 0788349361	0788349361	بوف يساعد المرضى جميع أنحاء العالم

علي الأسعد 0788349361

2. they , their : cancer patients 3. That : the sickn	ness and hair loss 4. Which : a protein
Comprehension question	
(نتائج/تداعيات) What do you think the implications -1 Ionger? Should we be using technology to help us ول ؛هل التكنولوجيا تساعدنا في تحسين توقعات الحياة؟	s to improve life expectancy?
2- What are the benefits of the implants that scienti	ists have lately developed? ا هي فوائد زراعة الاعضاء التي طور ها العالم؟
3- The writer suggests three kinds of limbs, write do نها؟	own two of which. ترح الكاتب ثلاثة انواع من الاطر اف اكتب نو عان مذ
4- Will it be possible to communicate with people w that be possible?	vho are in a coma? If yes, how would مل من الممكن التواصل مع الناس و هم في غيبوبة؟
5- What does MRI stand for?	على ماذا تعتمد MRI
5- Write down the sentences which indicate that co د الغيبوبة قد انجز ؟	ommunicating with people who are in a كتب الجملة التي تبين ان التواصل مع الناس في وضع
7- What is the doctors' plan for communicating with بوبة؟	h people in a coma? ١ هو مخطط الاطباء للتواصل مع الناس في حال الغيبو
8- The writer talks about a type of drug for people w من السرطان ماذا يفعل هذا الدواء؟	who suffer from cancer, what does that حدث الكاتب عن انواع من الدواء للناس الذين يعانون
9- What do other forms of cancer treatment do whe	en patients undergo them? ١ الذي يحدث لمرضى السرطان عندما يعالجوا ؟
10- How does the new cancer treatment work?	كيف يعمل العلاج الجديد للسرطان؟
11- What was the impression of those patients on the their opinion about it?	he new cancer treatment and what is: ا هو انطباع المرضى عن علاج السرطان الجديد؟
12- (Critical thinking\Brain Storming) Why do you th new types of treatments? جدید؟	hink cancer patients agreed to undergo ماذا تعتقد ان مرضى السرطان و افقوا للخضوع لعلاج
13- (Critical Thinking) What do you think will be the اصل معهم ? they were able to be contacted with	
	to?

على الأسعد

ى الأسعد

0788349361



- 1- If people live longer, there will be shortage in services such as healthcare and education. We should be utilizing technology to make other life aspects easier.
- 2- They improve vision or allow disabled people to use their thoughts in order to control prosthetic limbs like arms, legs or hands, or operate a wheelchair.
- اثنتين فقط arms, legs

- 4- Yes, it will be possible to communicate with people who are in a coma by using a special brain scanner called an MRI.
- 5- MRI stands for (Magnetic Resonance Imaging).
- 6- Neuroscientists confirmed that it was possible to communicate with some patients in a coma, by using a special brain (3) scanner called an MRI. They suggested that, in the future, more meaningful dialogue with patients in a coma would be possible. Two years later, it has finally happened.
- 7- Doctors plan to use similar brain-scanning techniques in the future to find out whether patients are in pain, or what they would like to be done in order to improve their quality of life.
- 8- A new cancer drug is being trialed in Plymouth, UK, which doctors hope will extend the lives of cancer patients and reduce their symptoms overnight.
- 9- Other forms of cancer treatment have side effects such as the sickness and hair loss that are experienced when undergoing usual cancer treatment.
- 10- The new treatment works by blocking a protein which causes cancerous cells to grow.
- 11. The patients were interviewed a year after starting the treatment and are fit and well, saying that they are definitely going to continue the trial.
- 12- I think cancer patients agree to undergo new types of treatment because they have already suffered from old treatments and they believe it might help.
- 13- I think they will want to know about their family members, they also might wish to get news about work and life.

The King Hussein Cancer Center

مركز الملك حسين للسرطان

SB 22		ص 22	كتاب الطالب
Key words		المهمة	كلمات القطعة ا
outpatient	someone who goes to a hospital t stay for the night	for treatment but does not	مريض غير مقيم
expansion	the act of making something bigg	er	توسع
radiotherapy	the use of controlled amounts of to treat disease, especially cancer		علاج اشعاعي
cancerous	something that has or can cause of disease in which cells in the body		سرطاني
ward	a room in a hospital, especially fo kinds of care	r patients needing similar	جناح
paediatric	describing the area of medicine their illnesses	nat deals with children and	متعلق بطب الاطفال
reputation	the common opinion that people something	have about someone or	سمعه
center. Jordan's on	Cancer Center (KHCC) is ly comprehensive cancer treatment	رطان الشامل الوحيد في الأردن.	-
	It and pediatric patient.	بالغين والأطفال المرضى	<u> </u>
	of the country increases, more	ان الدولة, فان المزيد	
	will rely on the hospital	سوف تعتمد على المستشفى	
for cancer treatmen			لعلاج السرطان
	only from Jordan but also	فقط من الأردن ولكن ايضا	
trom other countro	a in the presion as there we		· · · · · · · · · · · · ·

from other counties in the region, as *they* (2) are attracted by *its* (1) excellent reputation, lower costs, and cultural and language similarities.

من بلدان اخرى في المنطقة, هم يجذبون عبر سمعته الممتازة انخفاض التكاليف والتشابهات الثقافية واللغوية 2. They : Patients from other counties in the region

> من أجل الز يادة في الطلب على العلاج, فقد بدأ مركز الملك حسين للسرطان ببرنامج للتوسعة بدأ البناء في عام 2011م. سوف يكون للمستشفى اكثر من ضعف طاقته الاستيعابية بحلول عام 2016م , وزيادة المساحة لحالات السرطان الجديدة من 3500 سنويا الى 9000 .

1. its : The King Hussein Cancer Center (KHCC)

0788349361

1. It, its : The King Hussein Cancer Center In order to cope with the increase in demand for treatment, the KHCC has begun an expansion programme. Building started in 2011 CE. The hospital will have more than doubled *its* (1) capacity by 2016 CE, increasing space for new cancer cases from 3,500 per year to 9,000.

0788349361	على الأسعد
By then, they will have added 182 extra beds,	ب بحلول ذلك الوقت, فان سيتم إضافة 182 سرير ا إضافيا,
along with bigger units for different	جنبا إلى جنب مع وحدات أكبر لمختلف
department, including radiotherapy.	الأقسام، بم في ذلك العلاج الإشعاعي _.
New adult and peadiatric wards will have opened	الإقسام، بم في ذلك العارج الإسعاعي. أجنحة جديدة للكبار وللأطفال سيتم افتتاحها.
Additionally, they will have built a special ten-	بالإضافة إلى ذلك سيتم بناء مبنى خاص من عشرة
floor outpatients' building, with an	طوابق لمرضى العيادات الخارجية, مع
education centre <i>which</i> (1) will include	مركز تعليمي والذي سيشمل على
teaching rooms and a library.	غرفة تدريس ومكتبة
1. Which : an education centre	
Many cancer patients live far from Amman,	العديد من مرضى السرطان يسكنون بعيدا عن عمان _.
where (1) the KHCC is located.	حيث يقع مركز الملك الحسين للسرطان
The journey to and from the hospital is often difficult.	الرحلة من والى المستشفي غالبا ما تكون صعبة
For <i>this</i> (2) reason, there are plans to extend	لهذا السبب ٍ هناك خطط لتوسيع
cancer care facilities to other parts of Jordan.	ر عاية مرضّى السرطان إلى أجزاء أخرى من الأردن.
In the near future, King Abdullah University Hospital	في المستقبل القريب _د فان مستشفى الملك عبد الله الجامعي
In Irbid hopes to set up radiotherapy machines,	في اربد يأمل في وضع آلات للعلاج الإشعاعي
so that cancer patients from northern Jordan	وبالتالي فان مرضى السرطان من شمال الأردن
will not have to Amman for radiotherapy	سوف أن يتوجب عليهم الذهاب إلى عمان لتلقى
treatment.	العلاج الإشعاعي.
1. where : Amman	2. This : reason
0788349361	على الأسعد

0788349361	ي الأسعد
Comprehension question	أسئلة الاستيعاب
1- Why does the hospital need to expand?	لماذا المستشفى بحاجة الى توسيع ؟
2- Give three reasons why patients from other countries v بلدان اخرى ؟	isit the centre. اعط ثلاثة اسباب لما يزور المركز مرضى من
3- What is one of the disadvantages of the KHCC for patier دا عن عمان ؟	nts who live far from Amman? ما هي احدى سلبيات المركز للذين يعيشون بعي
4- What plans are there for increasing cancer care facilities ی اجزاء اخری من الاردن؟	s in other parts of Jordan? ما هي الخطط لزيادة مباني رعاية السرطان ف
5- What does KHCC stand for?	ما معنى الاختصار " KHCC "
6- Where do people come from in order to get medical tre	atment? من اين يأتي الناس للحصول على العلاج؟
7- What is the plan to face the increase in the demand for العلاج؟	treatment? ما هي الخطة المعدة لمواجهة زيادة الطلب علي
8- What does the underlined word "paediatric" mean?	
9- What is the current capacity rate of KHCC per year?	ما هي السعه الحالية للمستشفى في السنة؟
10- What are the things that will be added to the hospital	by 2016? ماذا سيتم اضافة في عام 2016 للمركز؟
11- Why is it important to extend cancer care facilities to c 12- What is the advantages of starting a radiotherapy unit Hospital?	-
13- Where is King Abdullah University Hospital located?	اين تقع مستشفى الملك عبدالله؟
14- What does the education centre in KHCC include?	ماذا يتضمن المركز التعليمي في المركز؟
15- What do the underlined and bolded words/pronouns r	efer to?
16- Quote the sentence which shows that the hospital is a many Jordanians and Arabs	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	اقتبس الجملة التي تبين ان المستشفى مركز جذ
17- Read the quotation. "Wherever the art of Medicine is Humanity. Hippocrates (460 BCE–370 BCE) Do you agree	-
0788349361 47	ى الأسعد

Answers

- 1- The King Hussein Cancer Center is Jordan's only comprehensive cancer treatment centre. It treats both adult and paediatric patients. For the previously mentioned reasons and because the population of the country increases, more and more families will rely on the hospital for cancer treatment so it needs to expand
- 2- Patients come other countries in the region, as they are attracted by the hospital's excellent reputation, lower costs, and cultural and language similarities.
- 3- The journey to and from the hospital is often difficult.
- 4- There are plans to extend cancer care facilities to other parts of Jordan. In the near future, King Abdullah University Hospital in Irbid hopes to set up radiotherapy machines, so that cancer patients from northern Jordan will not have to go to Amman for radiotherapy treatment.
- 5- The King Hussein Cancer Center.

- 6- People come from other countries to get medical treatment.
- 7- The KHCC has begun an expansion programme. There are other plans to extend cancer care facilities to other parts of Jordan.
- 8- Pediatric: describing the area of medicine that deals with children and their illnesses.
- 9- The hospital's capacity is 3,500 per year.
- 10- They will have added 182 extra beds, along with bigger units for different departments, including radiotherapy. New adult and pediatric wards will have opened. Additionally, they will have built a special ten-floor outpatients' building.
- 11- Many cancer patients live far away from Amman, where the KHCC is located, and the journey to and from the hospital is often difficult. For this reason, there are plans to extend cancer care facilities to other parts of Jordan.
- 12- Cancer patients from northern Jordan will not have to go to Amman for radiotherapy treatment.
- 13- King Abdullah University Hospital is located in Irbid.
- 14- The education centre includes teaching rooms and a library.
- 16- Patients come not only from Jordan but also from other countries in the region.
- 17-Yes, I agree with this quotation because doctors depend on love to strengthen their relationships with their patients and that is so helpful in curing diseases.

0788349361

48

علي الأسعد

Accident victim tests first artificial limb

ضحية حادث يجرب أول طرف اصطناعى

SB 22		ى 22	كتاب الطالب م
Key words		مهمة	كلمات القطعة ال
artificial	made or produced by human beings rat naturally	her than occurring	صناعي
prosthetic	an artificial body part		طرف صناعي
bionic	describing a limb or body part that is ele mechanically powered	ectronically or	ذو أطراف آلية
	e successfully invented and with a sense of touch.		العلماء بنجاح اختر · بد اصطناعدة مع ح
<i>It</i> (1) is an exce <i>which</i> (2) <i>they</i>	iting new invention, (3) plan to develop.	لويره.	يد اصطناعيةً مع ح انه اختراع جديد وم والذي يخططون لتط
similar artific	e that, in the not-too-distant future, ial arms and legs will have taken oday's prosthetic limbs.	مستقبل غير البعيد جدا. ناعية مماثلة ستأخذ سطناعية الموجودة حاليا.	أذرع وسيقان اصبطن
1. It : a prost 3. they : Scie	hetic hand with a sense of touch. ntists 4. It : that, in the	2. Which : an exciting nev e not-too-distant pros	
	sen, a 39-year-old from Denmark,	عمره 39 سنة من الدنمارك,	
-	berson to try out the new invention. <i>is (1)</i> left hand in an accident,	حاول الخروج بالاختراع الجديد. يسري في حادث	کاں اوں سکص یے بعد خسار تہ لیدہ ال
-	n using a standard prosthetic hand	يسري <i>ني حدب</i> صطناعية نموذجية	
	The new hand,	-	، بي . لمدة تسع سنوات.
•	developed by Swiss and Italian scientists,	بر بېل علماء سويسريين وايطاليين _.	
	ensen could not only pick up and	نسن فقط من التقاط	
-	pjects, but he could also feel them(3).	كنه تمكن من أن يشعر بها ايضا.	-)
	d an object, I could feel if <i>it</i> (4) was	ر استطعت أن اشعر فيما إذا كان را او مربعا" ب شرح.	
	ound or square,' he. explained	را او مربعات مسرح. انت تقریبا نفس	
	he sensations were almost the same	الف لفريب عس	
He said that th	he sensations were almost the same he felt with his other hand.	شعر بها بيده الأخرى.	•••
He said that the as the ones (5)		شعر بها بيده الأخرى. 2. Which , it : Th	تلك الأحاسيس التي

0788349361

49

على الأسعد

0788349361	لمي الأسبعد
Unfortunately, Sorenses was only taking part in trials,	موء الحظر سورنسن كان يشارك في التجارب
and the equipment is not ready for general use yet.	الجهاز غير جاهز للاستخدام العام حتى الآن
He was only allowed to wear <i>it</i> (1) for month,	مح له فقط بار تدائها لمدة شهر .
for safety reason.	ذلك لأسباب تتعلق بالسلامة.
So now he has old artificial hand back.	تى الآن لديه يده الاصطناعية القديمة.
However, he hopes that soon he will be wearing	مع ذلك, فانه يأمل انه قريبا سوف يرتدي
the new type of hand again.	نوع الجديد لليد مرة أخرى.
He is looking forward to the time when	به يتطلع بشغف إلى الوقت عندما تكون أرارين الإسرانيان تثالب الثاني تبارية
similar artificial limbs are available for the thousands of people <i>who</i> (2) need <i>them</i> (3)	لأطراف الاصطناعية المماثلة متاحة ذلاف من الناس الذين يحتاجون اليها
He will have helped to transform <i>their</i> (2) lives.	ر لاف من الناس الدين يحتجون اليها يكون قد ساعد على قلب حياتهم.
*	یکون کا ساعد علی سب کیا ہم. 2. Who, their : the thousands of people
3. Them : similar arti	
Comprehension question	أسئلة الاستيعاب
1- Who invented the new prosthetic hand? What is s	
	ن الذي اخترع اليد الجديدة وبماذا تتميز ؟
2- Why does Dennis Sorensen need a prosthetic han	ماذا يحتاج سورنسون ليد صناعية ؟
3- Which hand is he wearing now? Why?	ي يد يلبس الان ؟
4- What do the bolded and underlined pronouns ref	er to?
5- Find a word that is the opposite of 'natural' in the	first and third paragraphs.
6- What is special about the new artificial hand they	ماذا تتميز اليد الجديدة ؟ ? are talking about
7- Quote the sentence which indicates personal info testing process	rmation about the man under the اقتبس جملة تشير الى ان الرجل كان تحت تأثير اختبار
8- How long has Sorensen been using an artificial ha	م لبس سور نسون البد؟
9- What do the underlined/bolded words and prono	uns refer to?
10- What could Sorensen do with the new hand?	اذا فعل بيده الجديدة ؟
11- Why can't Sorensen wear his new hand now?	ماذا لا يلبسها الان ؟
12- Critical Thinking: If you were in Sorensen's place undergo this kind of test? Why? Why not?	(god forbid), would you agree to
	ِ كنت مكان سور نسون هل توافق ان تخضع لهذا النوع
0788349361	لمي الأسبعد

ى الأسعد

0788349361

Answers

- 1- Scientists have successfully invented a prosthetic hand with a sense of touch.
- 2- Dennis needs that new hand because he had lost his left hand.
- 3- He is using his old one because the new is not ready for general use yet.
- 5- artificial.

0788349361

- 6- The new artificial hand has a sense of touch.
- 7- Dennis Sorensen, a 39-year-old from Denmark, was the first person to try out the new invention.
- 8- He had been using a standard prosthetic hand for nine years.
- 10- Sorensen could pick up and manipulate objects, he could also feel them.
- 11- HE could not use it forever because he was only taking part in trials, and the equipment is not ready for general use yet.
- 12- I would easily agree to go through such an experiment because I have nothing to lose. I will also be helping others by tying this artificial arm.

51

 \mathbf{M}



على الأسعد

Umfå 4

SUCCESS STORIES

SB 28		[ص 28	كتاب الطالب
Key wo	rds	كلمات القطعة المهمة		
al	gebra	a type of mathematics system where letter symbols are used to represent numbers	rs and	علم الجبر
ari	thmetic	the branch of mathematics concerned with numerical calculations such as addition, subtraction, multiplication and division		علم الحساب
geo	ometry	the branch of mathematics concerned with properties, relationships and measurement points, lines, curves and surfaces		علم الهندسة
math	ematician	a person who studies Mathematics to a ver complex level	ſγ	عالم رياضيات
inh	eritance	money or things that you get from someon after they die	е	ميراث
ph	ysician	someone qualified to practise medicine, especially one who specializes in diagnosis treatment	and	طبيب
po	lymath	someone who has a lot of knowledge abou many different subjects	t	متعدد الثقافات
musica	al harmony	pleasant sound in music, made by playing o singing a group of different notes together		تناغم موسيقي
revo	lutionise	to completely change the way people do something or think about something		يقو بثورة
ground	l - breaking	new, innovative		مبدع

Г Г

على الأسعد

على الأسعد

The importance of Islamic achievements in history

أهمية الانجازات الإسلامية في التاريخ

Jabir ibn Hayyan (born 722 CE, died 815 CE)	جابر بن حیان (722م – 815م)
The Arab world has many famous chemists in <i>its</i> (1)	العالم العربي لديه العديد من الكيميائيين المشهورين في
history, but the person $who(2)$ is known as the founder of	
chemistry is probably Jabir ibn Hayyan.	مؤسس الكيمياء هو على الأرجح جابر بن حيان
<i>He</i> (3) is most well known for the beginning of	هو معروف اکثر بسبب بدایة
the production of sulphuric acid.	انتاج حامض الكبريتيك
<i>He</i> (3) also built a set of scales <i>which</i> (4) changed	وايضا وضع مجموعة من الموازين التي غيرت
the way in <i>which</i> (5) chemists weighed items	الطريقة التي كان الكيميائيين يزنون بها العناصر
in a laboratory: his (3) scales could weigh items	في المختبر : موازينه يمكن ان تزن عناصر
over 6,000 times smaller than a kilogram.	اكثر من 6000 مرة اصغر من كيلو غرام.
1. its : the Arab world 2. Who : the person	a. He , his: : Jabir ibn Hayyan
4. which : a set of scales 5. Which : the way	
	· · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Ali ibn Nafi ' (Ziryab) (born 789 CE, died 857 CE)	علي بن نافع (زرياب) (789م – 857م)
Ali ibn Nafi ' is also known as 'Ziryab'	علي بن نافع والمعروف ايضا باسم "زرياب"
(or 'Blackbird', because of <i>his</i> (1) beautiful voice).	(او " الشحرور , لأن صوته جميل)
He (1) was a gifted pupil of a famous musician	کان تلمیذ مو ہوب من تلامیذ موسیقار شھیر
from Baghdad, and <i>it</i> (2) was <i>his</i> (1) talent	من بغداد, وكانت مو هبته
for music that led <i>him</i> (1) to Cordoba	في الموسيقي هي التي قادته إلى قرطبة
in the ninth century CE.	في القرن التاسع الميلادي.
<i>He</i> (1) was the guest of the Umayyad ruler there.	كان ضيفا علَّى الحاكم الاموي هناك
He (1) is the person who (4) established the first	انـه هو الشخص الذي أنشأ أول
music school in the world in Cordoba, Al-Andalus,	مدرسة للموسيقي في العالم في قرطبة, الأندلس,
teaching musical harmony and composition.	لتدريس الإيقاع والتأليف الموسيقي
<i>He</i> (1) revolutionised musical theory, and is also	عمل ثورة في النظرية الموسيقية, وأيضا هو
the person who introduced the oud to Europe.	الشخص الذي قدم العود إلى أوروبا
1. his , He , him : Ali ibn Naif 2. I	t : that led him century CE.
	Who : the person
Fatima al-Fihri (born early 9th century, died 880 CE فاطمة الفهري (ولدت في أوائل القرن 9 , وماتت في عام 880م))
Fatima al-Fihri was the daughter of a wealthy businessma	an. فاطمة الفهري هي ابنة رجل أعمال ثري.
She (1) used her (1) father's inheritance to build	
0788349361	علي الأسعد
54	

 \mathcal{M}

على الأسعد

0788349361	<u>علي الأسعد</u>
a learning centre in Fez, Morocco.	مركز تعلم في فاس للمغرب. هذا المركز للتعلم أصبح الجامعة العليا في المغرب. (niversity
This (2) rearing centre became Morocco's top un	سا، المركز مسلم الصباع الجامعة المنبع في المعرب. <u>المعرب المعام المعام المعام المعام المعام المعام المعام المعام</u>
and it is <i>where</i> (3) many students from all over	و هو المكان الذي كثير من الطلاب من جميع أنحاء
the world come to study.	العالم يأتون للدر اسة
Moreover, it was Fatima's sister, Mariam,	كانت أخت فاطمة, مريم,
who (4) supervised the building of the Andalus M	
<i>which</i> (5) was not far from the learning centre.	الذي لم يكن بعيدا عن مركز التعلم
1. she , her : Fatima al-Fihri	2. This : learning centre
3: it , where: Morocco's top university	4. It : Fatima's sister, Mariam,
5. which : the building of the Andalus Mosqu	Je,
Al-Kindi (born around 801 CE, died 873 CE)	الكندي (ولد حوالي عام 801م , وتوفى عام 873م)
Al-Kindi was a physician, philosopher, mathema	
chemist, musician and astronomer- a true polym	
He (1) made ground-breaking discoveries in man	ُ فتح آفاقا جديدة في الاكتشافات في العديد y
of <i>these</i> (2) fields, but <i>it</i> (3) is probably <i>his</i> (1) work	
in arithmetic and geometry <i>that</i> (4) has	في الحساب والهندسة هو الذي
made <i>him</i> (1) most famous.	جعل من مشهورا جدا.
1. he , his , him : Al-Kindi	2. These : fields
3. it : that has made him most famous. 4	. That : his work in arithmetic and geometry
	*

0788349361			, الأسعد
Comprehension questio	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		اسئلة الاستيع
1- Quote the sentence which بين هم الذين ادخلوا العود الى اور وبا؟			e oud to Europe
2- Do you think that it was ea of achievement in compar قارنة مع هذه الايام ؟ اعط سبب على ذلك	ison with the present day?	Give a reason for you	ur opinion.
3- Who is probably the found	der of chemistry?	اء؟	ن هو مؤسس الكيمي
4- What was Al-Kindi?			ن هو الكندي؟
5- What is Jabir ibn Hayyan f	amous for?	حيان ؟	اذا اشتهر جابر بن
6- What does the bolded pro	onoun " which " in the first p	paragraph refer to?	
7- Who supervised the build	ing of the Andalus Mosque	بناء مسجد الاندلس ؟ ?	ن الذي اشرف على
8- What is the noble thing th	at Fatima al-Fihri did?	ذي قامت به فاطمة؟	ا هو الشيء النبيل ال
9- What made Al-Kindi most	famous?	مشهور ؟	ا الذي جعل الكندي ه
10- What does the underline	d/bolded word "mosque"	mean?	
11- Why was Ali ibn Nafi' call . , بن نافع ب زرياب او الطائر الاسود؟		??	
12- (Critical Thinking) Arab so Suggest two other discov your research engine to بن اختر عت من قبل العلماء المسلمين؟	veries that was made by ot find some of these.	her Arab or Muslim s	
13- Which successful person	has influenced you the mo	ost in your life and wh	ıy?
14- Which person in the prev	vious text do you think was	the most successful	and why?
0788349361			الأسعد

Answers

- 1- He revolutionised musical theory, and is also the person who introduced the oud to Europe.
- 2- It was, no doubt, more difficult to reach such high levels of achievements in those old days because there were no advanced technology and everything used to be done manually.
- 3- Jabir ibn Hayyan is probably the founder of chemistry.
- 4- Al-Kindi was a physician, philosopher, mathematician, chemist, musician and astronomer – a true polymath.
- 5- He is most well-known for the beginning of the production of sulphuric acid.
- 6- A set of scales.
- 7- It was Fatima's sister, Mariam, who supervised the building of the Andalus Mosque.
- 8- She used her father's inheritance to build a learning centre in Fez, Morocco. This learning centre became Morocco's top university, and it is where many students from all over the world come to study.
- 9- His work in arithmetic and geometry.
- 10- "Mosque" is a place where Muslims pray.
- 11- He was called 'Ziryab' or 'Blackbird' because of his beautiful voice.
- 12- Other Arab inventors who has left a footprint in the history are "Abu Nasr Al-Farabi", "Ibn Sina" and "Ibn Rushd".
- 13- 2Pac has influenced me the most because he was so successful and he was singing for the freedom of his people not for his own pleasure or fame.
- 14- For me, the most successful person in the text is Ziryab, he was so successful and he introduced the oud to Europe. Everyone knows about him.

Additional questions

- 1. There were many achievements that Jabir ibn Hayyan made. Write down two of them.
- 2. Al-Kindi made his fame by working in two main fields . Write them down.
- 3. why was Ali bin nafi' called the "Black bird" ?
- 4. Write down the sentence which indicates that Fatima's learning centre is very successful.
- 5. Fatima built a learning centre in Fez. How did she manage to do that?
- 6. What does the underlined word "mathematician" in the last paragraph, mean?
- 7. Find a word in the text which means "someone who has a lot of knowledge about many different subjects"
- 8. What do the underlined words (pronouns) refer to?
- 9. The writer states that Muslim scientists made many great achievements . Explain this statement , mentioning three fields that Muslim scientists influenced greatly in them.

ى الأسعد

Masdar City – a positive step?

مدينة مصدر _ خطوة ايجابية ؟

SB 32	32 (كتاب الطالب ص	
Key words	كلمات القطعة المهمة		
artificially created	not real or not made of natural things but made	نسخة	
L L	to be like something that is real or natural	صناعية	
carbon – neutral	not affecting the total amount of carbon dioxide	متعادل	
curbon neutrar	in Earth's atmosphere	كربونيا	
commitment	a promise to do something or to behave in a	التزام	
communent	particular way	اللارام	
• . •	to judge (something) with disapproval; to		
criticise	evaluate or analyse	ينتقد	
X X <i>A</i>	the process of removing salt from sea water so	1	
desalination	that it can be used	تحلية مياه	
•	a very large, expensive, ambitious business	مشر و ع	
megaproject	project	مشروع ضخم	
out weigh	to be more important than something else	الأكثر اهمية	
nadactrian	someone who is walking, especially along a	المشاة	
pedestrian	street or another place that is used by cars		
	the state of being able to continue forever, or for		
	a very long time; for example, the sustainability		
Sustainability	of the environment involves emitting less	استدامة	
	pollution and using less water		
	[energy grid] a system of wires through which	شبكة	
grid	electricity is connected to different power	التمديدات	
-	stations across a region	الكهربائية	

على الأسعد

علي الأسعد

0788349361	علي الأسعد
Masdar City – a po	ositive step?
Megaprojects are extremely large investment projects,	لمشاريع الضخمة هي استثمارات ضخمة
which(1) are designed to encourage economic growth	مصممة لتشجيع النمو الاقتصادي
and bring new benefits to cities. Although	رجلب فوائد جديدة للمدن. رغم المشاريع الضخمة تختلف في الحجم والتكلفة, الا انها
megaprojects vary in terms of size and cost, <i>they</i> (2) are all, by definition, expensive, public projects <i>that</i> (3)	المساريع الصحمة تخللف في الحجم والتحلقه, أو الها كلها, بحكم التعريف, مكلفة, ومشاريع عامة
attract a high level of interest and media coverage.	بة بالمستوى عالى من الاهتمام والتغطية الإعلامية.
Projects range from motorways, airports, stations,	لمشاريع الضخمة تتراوح بين طرق وأنفاق ومطارات
دن كاملة. tunnels, bridges, etc. to entire city complexes.	ومحطات قطار وأنفاق وجسور، الخ إلى مجمعات مد
1. which: extremely projects 2. They: megaprojects	3. That: expensive, public projects
The concept of a megaproject is always based on	فكرة المشاريع الضخمة دائما قائمة على
the benefits <i>it</i> (1) brings to a community.	فكرة المشاريع الضخمة دائما قائمة على لفوائد التي ستجلبها للجميع على أي حال ٍ العديد من المشاريع الضخمة تم
However, many megaprojects have been	على أي حال العديد من المشاريع الضخمة تم
criticised because of <i>their</i> (2) negative effects	نتقادها بسبب أثر ها السلبي حل المحتر با المئت
on a community or the environment. <i>This</i> (3) essay will look at <i>these</i> (4) issues with regard	على المجتمع او البيئة. هذه المقالة ستبحث في هذه القضايا بالاشارة
to Masdar City, a megaproject in Abu Dhabi	لى مدينة مصدر , و هي كمشر و ع ضخم في ابو ظبي
1. it: The concept of a megaproject 2. Their: megaprojec	
Masdar City, <i>which</i> (1) began <i>its</i> (1) development	ىدىنة مصدر _، التي بدأت تطور ها
in 2006 CE, will be the world's first	عام 2006, ستكون أول مدينة في العالم تم انشائها
carbon- neutral, zero waste artificially-created city.	صطناعيا خالية من مخلفات الكربون.
Covering an area of six square kilometres,	ستغطي مساحة ست كيلومترات مربعة
when it (1) is completed in 2025 CE, it (1) is expected	عندما تكتمل عام 2025, يتوقع ان تضم
to house more than 40,000 residents, 50,000 commuters, and 1,500 businesses involved in mainly	کثر من 40000 مقیم و 50000متنقل ر 1500 قطاع أعمال مشارکة بشکل رئیسی
environmentally-friendly products.	ل 1300 عصاح أعمان مساركة بسخن رئيسي منتجات صديقة للبيئة.
1. which, its, it : Masdar City	· · · · · ·
The city will run entirely on renewable energy sources.	لمدينة ستدار بالكامل بمصادر الطاقة المتجددة.
<i>It</i> (<i>1</i>) is built on an advanced energy grid <i>which</i> (2)	ببنية على شبكة خطوط الطاقة المتقدمة التي
monitors exactly how much electricity	ر اقب تماما كم من الكهرباء
is being used by every outlet in the complex.	بتم استهلاكه من قبل كل مخرج في المجمع
Furthermore, in order to reduce $its(1)$ carbon footprint,	علاوة على ذلك, ومن أجل تقليل أثر مخرجات الكربون,
Masdar City will be a car-free zone,	مدينة مصدر ستكون منطقة خالية من السيارات _.
designed to be pedestrian and cycle-friendly.	لصممة لأن تكون صديقة للمشاة وراكبي الدراجات
Electric, driverless cars will operate as public	ميارات كهربائية وبدون سائق ستعمل
transport vehicles, and the city will be connected	كوسائل نقل عامة _. والمدينة ستكون موصولة
0788349361	على الأسعد

0788349361	على الأسعد
to other locations by a network of roads	بالمُواقع الأخرى بواسطة شبكة من الطرق
and railways.	والسكك الحديدية.
1. it, its: The city 2. Which: an advanced	energy grid
Energy will be provided by solar power and	الطاقة سيتم التزويد بها بواسطة الطاقة الشمسية
wind farms, and there are also plans to build	المصلة شيم المروية بها بواسطة المصلة المسسية. ومزارع الرياح, وهناك أيضا خطط لإنشاء أضخم
the world's largest hydrogen plant.	ومر،رح الرياح وفعات اينعنا منطع وتشاع المنعم محطة هيدروجين في العالم.
A desalination plant will be used to provide the	محص هياروجين في العام. محطة لتحلية مياه البحر سيتم استخدامها لتزيد
city's water, with 80% of water used being recycled.	المدينة بالماء, مع تكرير 80% من الماء.
Biological waste will be used as an energy source too,	المديبة بالماع, مع تدرير 1080 من الماع. المخلفات الحيوية ستستخدم كمصدر للطاقة أيضا
and industrial waste will be recycled	المحلقات الصناعية سيتم تكريرها.
The current residents of Masdar City are all students	والمحلفات المصالحية سيم تشريرها. المقيمون الحاليين في مدينة مصدر كلهم طلاب
at the Masdar Institute of Science and Technology,	المعيمون الحاليين في تدينة محمد معهم عارب في معهد مصدر للعلوم والتكنولوجيا.
a university <i>whose</i> (1) students are fully committed	کي معهد مصدر شعنوم واستو توجير. جامعة طلابها ملتز مون تماما
to finding solutions to the world's energy problems.	جمعة تصربها مشرعون عصف لإيجاد حلول لمشاكل الطاقة العالمية.
• • • •	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
1. whose: a university	
While the project has the support of many,	فيما يلقى المشروع دعم العديد من
global environmental and conservation organisations,	منظمات حماية البيئة العالمية, هناك
there is some criticism of <i>it</i> (1).	بعض الانتقاد لها.
It (2) is felt that, instead of building an artificial	يقال أنه وبدلا من إنشاء مدينة
sustainable city, sustainability should be made	مستدامة صناعيا الاستدامة يجب ان تكون
a priority of existing cities.	أولوية للمدن القائمة بالفعل
1. it : the project2. It : instead of build	ling existing cities.
In conclusion, the benefits of Masdar City	في الخلاصة _د فوائد مدينة مصدر
for the community and the environment	للمجتمع والبيئة تفوق وبشكل كبير أي سيئات. إذا تم إدراك
greatly outweigh any disadvantages. If the aims	تفوق وبشكل كبير أي سيئات. إذا تم إدراك
of the developers are realised, Masdar City	هدف المطورين, فإن مدينة مصدر
will be a blueprint for future urban planning <i>that</i> (1)	ستكون قدوة للتخطيط الحضري المستقبلي الذي
will inspire similar megaprojects in other countries.	هدف المطورين فإن مدينة مصدر ستكون قدوة للتخطيط الحضري المستقبلي ا لذي سيلهم مشاريع ضخمة شبيهة في بلدان أخرى.
1. that : Masder City	
0788349361	عله الأسعد
0788349361 61 -	علي الاسعد ممممممممممممممممم

0788349361	لي الأسعد
Comprehension question	أسئلة الاستيعاب
1- What are megaprojects and why do they exist? advantages and disadvantages of such projects دة ؛حسب ر ايك ما هي فرائد وسلبيات هذه المشاريع للناس والبيئة ؟	to people and the environment?
2-Accirding to the text, especially the first paragraj حسب ما ورد في الفقرة الأولى لماذا صممت المشاريع الكبرى؟	ph, why are megaprojects designed?
3- Why are many megaprojects criticised?	لماذا تم انتقاد المشاريع الكبرى؟
4- How will Masdar city reduce its carbon footprin كيف سوف تتمكن مدينه مصدر من انبعاث الكربون؟	:?
5- What does the underlined/bolded phrase "Biolo	gical waste" mean?
 6- What will happen if the aims of the developers a ماذا سيحدث اذا ما تحقق حلم المطورين؟ 7- Critical Thinking: What do you think is the ai specific benefits of such cities. 	
8- What do "hydrogen plants" do?	عرف مزارع المهيدروجين؟
9- Do you wish to live in Masdar City? Why? Why r	هل تتمنى العيش في مدينة مصدر ؛ ولماذا؟
10- What is the size of this project and how many ماهو حجم هذا المشروع وكم يستوعب اعداد من الناس؟ 11-	people will it house?
12- What are the advantages of the creation of Ma ما هي فرائد انشاء مدينة مصدر وما هي سلبياتها؟	sdar City? What are the disadvantages?
13- Do you think that Masdar City is a beneficial pr هل تعتقد ان مشروع مدينة مصدر مفيد ام لا ؛ اعط سببا لذلك؟	oject or not? Give your reasons.
14- Do you think that a similar project to Masdar C advantages and disadvantages can you think o تعتقد ان انشاء مشاريع مشابهه لمصدر ستكون ناجحة في الاردن؟	f?
0788349361	لى الأسعد



- 1- Megaprojects are extremely large investment projects, which are designed to encourage economic growth and bring new benefits to cities. The advantages of megaprojects are making the environment cleaner and making people's life easier. The disadvantages are expenses and time wasting.
- 2- Megaprojects are designed to encourage economic growth and bring new benefits to cities.
- 3- Many megaprojects have been criticised because of their negative effects on a community or the environment.
- 4- In order to reduce its carbon footprint, Masdar City will be a car-free zone, designed to be pedestrian and cycle-friendly.
- 5- Biological waste means waste which contains things which are related to life such as carbon and /or hydrogen.
- 6- If the aims of the developers are realised, Masdar City will be a blueprint for future urban planning that will inspire similar megaprojects in other countries.
- 7- I think the aim is to reduce pollution. Other aims could be spreading awareness of the importance of preserving our natural resources and show people how to live economically friendly, megaprojects are so helpful in showing how peaceful human. beings could be
- 8- It is a way in which scientists produce hydrogen for power.
- 9-Yes, I would wish to live in Masdar city because it is ideal.
- 10- It covers an area of six square kilometres. It is expected to house more than 40,000 residents.
- 11- Examples of megaprojects given in the text are: motorways, airports, stations, tunnels, bridges, etc. to entire city complexes.
- 12- We can suggest many advantages such as the benefits it brings to a community. However, many megaprojects have been criticized because of their negative effects on a community or the environment.
- 13- Masdar City is, by no doubt, a beneficial project that is so helpful because it gives

0788349361

63



people the chance to achieve a small economically friendly lifestyle.

14- No, we cannot make successful projects such as Masdar City because it will be so expensive and people wouldn't accept the idea itself.

A founding father of farming

مؤسسة الزراعة

كتاب التمارين ص 22

وأمارت القطعة

على الأسعد

Rey words		
founder	a person who start something new	مۇسس
legacy	what someone leaves to the world after their death	تركه
fertile land	produced more than enough food	أرض خصبة
hands on	field working / working by hand	عمل ميداني
irrigate	to supply land with water so that crops and plants will grow	يروي
		•

Ibn Bassal was a writer, a scientist and an engineer	ابن البصال كان كاتبا و عالما ومهندسا
who (1) lived in Al-Andalus in the eleventh century CE.	عاش في الأندلس في القرن الحادي عشر م
He worked in the court of Al-Ma'mun, who (2)	عمل في بلاط المأمون والذي
was the king of Toledo.	كان ملك طليطلة
His great passions were botany, Which (3) is study	كان مولعا بعلم البنات _. و هو در اسة
of plants, and agriculture.	علم النبات والزراعة
Although he was a great scholar, he was also	رغم أنه كان عالما عظيما, إلا انه كان
a practical man and all of his writing came from	رجلًا عمليا وكل كتاباته جاءت من
his own 'hands-on' experience of working the land.	تجربته الميدانية (اليدوية) في فلاحة الأرض

1. who : Ibn Bassal 2. Who : Al-Ma'mun 3. Which : botany 4. He, his : Ibn Bassal

أحد الأشياء العديدة التي ابن البصال حققها كان كتاب بعنو ان " كتاب الزر اعة " الكتاب تكون من ست عشر فصلا توضح أفضل طرق زراعة الأشجار والفواكه والخضر اوات وكذلك الأعشاب والأزهار حلوة الرائحة لعل أشهر الفصول كلها هو الفصل الذي وصف كيف تتعامل مع الأنواع المختلفة من التربة.

على الأسعد

0788349361			لى الأسعد
bn Bassal also worked out h	now to irrigate the land	وي الأرض	ن [ِ] البصال أيضا عرف كيف ير
by finding underground wate			ن المياه الجوفية وحُفر الأبار .
He designed water pumps ar			ممم مضخات مياه وأنظمة ري
All of <i>these (3)</i> things were p	assed on through his writing		ل هذه الأشياء ذكر ها في كتابات
1. which : One of the man	y things 2. which : The l	book Chapters	3. these : things
The influence of Ibn Bassa	ıl's book was enormous.	ظيما	تأثير كتاب ابن البصال كان ع
As farmers down the gener			كلما اتبع المزار عون عبر إلأ
	e land became wonderfully		. تعليماته ونصائحه، كلما أصر
fertile and produced more	-	ا يكفي من الطعام لعدد	بشكل رائع و أنتجت أكثر مم
the fast-growing populatio			السكان سريع الثمو
The irrigation systems <i>that</i>			أنظمة الري وضعها هو وأتباد في النبية الذيارة
put in place are still in evic Although his name is not y	-	سبابیا۔	في الخدمة ماً زالت شاهد في ا رغم أن اسمه ليس معروفا كثير
Ibn Bassal's legacy to the	•		الا ان مير اث السمة ليس معروف كلير
1. that : The irrigation sy			
1- Name two of Ibn Bass	al's achievements.		اذكر انجازين لابن البصال؟
	ond paragraph that means مدينة	s 'supply land with v	vater'.
ل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى	جد فع f 'fertile land' in the third p	paragraph. Which p	
بل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning	جد فع f 'fertile land' in the third p g? f 'legacy' in the third parag	baragraph. Which p ئالثة؟	art of the text احزر معنى من الفقرة ال
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy t 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge.	جد فع f 'fertile land' in the third p g? f 'legacy' in the third parag	paragraph. Which p تالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex	art of the text احزر معنی من الفقرۃ ال ne author suggest
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge. وطرح ابن البصال كرجل عملي؟	جد فع fertile land' in the third p ? 'legacy' in the third parag to the world? gests that Ibn Bassal was a ل على مدى معرفته؟ أي فقرة ت area around Toledo had a	paragraph. Which p تالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex أعط أمثلة تد	art of the text احزر معنی من الفقرة ال ne author suggest camples of his
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge. طرح ابن البصال كرجل عملي؟ 6- Why do you think the	جد فع جد fertile land' in the third p f'legacy' in the third parage to the world? gests that Ibn Bassal was a ل على مدى معر فته؟ أي فقرة ت area around Toledo had a لماذا تعتقد ان منطقة م	paragraph. Which p تالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex أعط أمثلة تد fast-growing popu	art of the text احزر معنی من الفقرة ال ne author suggest camples of his
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy t 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge. فطرح ابن البصال كرجل عملي؟ 6- Why do you think the للطيليه زاد بها السكان بسر عة ؟	جد فع جد fertile land' in the third p f'legacy' in the third parage to the world? gests that Ibn Bassal was a ل على مدى معر فته؟ أي فقرة ت area around Toledo had a لماذا تعتقد ان منطقة م	paragraph. Which p تثالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex أعط أمثلة تد fast-growing popu	art of the text احزر معنی من الفقرة ال e author suggest amples of his ulation'?
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy t 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge. 6- Why do you think the نلطيليه زاد بها السكان بسر عة ؟ 7- What does the book e 8- What did Ibn Bassal d	جد فع جد fertile land' in the third p g? f 'legacy' in the third parage to the world? gests that Ibn Bassal was a b على مدى معرفته؟ أي فقرة ت area around Toledo had a bakit تعتقد ان منطقة a explain? esign and how was that he which indicate that people	paragraph. Which p ثالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex أعط أمثلة تد fast-growing popu elpful? ساعد؟ e overtime had follo	art of the text احزر معنی من الفقرة ال ne author suggest camples of his ulation'? ماذا يشرح كتاب ابن البصال؟ ماذا صمم ابن البصال وبماذا ي
يل من الفقرة الثانية بمعنى 3- Guess the meaning of illustrates its meaning 4- Guess the meaning of is Ibn Bassal's legacy 5- Which paragraph sugg areas of knowledge. 5- Why do you think the 4- Why do you think the 5- Why do you think the 7- What does the book of 8- What did Ibn Bassal d 9- Quote the sentences	جد فع جد fertile land' in the third p f'legacy' in the third parage to the world? gests that Ibn Bassal was a b على مدى معر فته؟ أي فقرة ت area around Toledo had a b area around Toledo had a cate in aides a b and how was that he which indicate that people and you was that he which indicate that people	paragraph. Which p ثالثة؟ raph. What does th polymath? Give ex أعط أمثلة تد fast-growing popu elpful? ساعد؟ e overtime had follo	art of the text احزر معنى من الفقرة ال e author suggest amples of his ulation'? ماذا يشرح كتاب ابن البصال؟ ماذا صمم ابن البصال وبماذا ي

Answers

- 1- Ibn Bassal wrote A Book of Agriculture and also worked out how to irrigate the land by finding underground water and digging wells.
- 2- Irrigate.
- 3- "fertile land" describes land that produces more than enough food for the fast-growing population.
- 4- "legacy" means the things, money or knowledge you get after someone dies.
- 5- Ibn Bassal was a writer, a scientist and an engineer, this is indicated in the first paragraph.
- 6- The area had a fast growing population because the situation there was good, food production was great also thanks to Ibn Bassal's inventions.
- 7- The book explains how best to grow trees, fruit and vegetables, as well as herbs and sweet-smelling flowers.
- 8- He designed water pumps and irrigation systems.

9- The influence of Ibn Bassal's book was enormous. As farmers down the generations followed his instructions and advice.

0788349361		علي الأسعد
Umfé	THE ARTS	
5		
	الفينون	
]		
	The arts in Jordan	
	الفنون في الأردن	
SB 34	34	كتاب الطالب ص
Key words	همة	كلمات القطعة الم
ceramics	the art of producing something made from clay or porcelain, or the clay or porcelain items themselves	سيراميك
conservatory	(American usage for British conservatoire) a school where people are trained in music or acting	معهد موسيقى
installation	an art exhibit often involving video or moving parts	تجهيزات فنية
performing arts	a type of art that can combine acting, dance, painting and film to express an idea	فنون الأداء
textiles	types of cloth or woven fabric	مطرزات
visual arts	art such as painting or sculpture that you look at, as opposed to literature or music	فنون بصرية
Fine Arts	creation of beautiful objects	الفنون الجميلة
show case	to exhibit or display	
Jordan has a very rich	عنی جدا بفضل cultural heritage thanks to	لأردن ميراث ثقافي خ
the support of the Dep	artment of Culture	عم وزارة الثقافة
	was founded in 1966 CE	الفنون التي انشئت ع
Since then, the department	الوزارة nent nas built up an الوزارة الانتخابات المسالمين	عم وراره اللقاقة الفنون, التي أنشئت د نذ ذلك الحين وضعت رنامجا مثيرا ومستمر
related to all the arts: r	ramme of cultural activities	ريامجا مبير ا ومسمر لمتعلقة بكل الفنون :
	nusic, رية, فنون الأداء والكلمة المكتوبة. arts and the written word.	لمتعلقة بدن العلون . لموسيقي, الفنون البص
	tment of Culture and the Arts	
· · · ·		
0788349361	67	علي الأسعد

0788349361	علي الأسعد		
In 1979 CE, the Royal Society of Fine Arts	في عام 1979م, الجمعية الملكية للفنون الجميلة		
(RSFA) was established to promote visual arts	نم انشائها لنشر الفنون البصرية		
in Jordan and other countries in the region.	في الأردن وفي البلدان الأخرى في المنطقة		
<i>It</i> (<i>1</i>) has links with major art galleries around the	لها علاقة مع معارض كبرى حولّ		
world in order to encourage artists from	العالم لتشجيع الفنانين من		
different cultures to learn from each other.	مختلف الثقافات ليتعلموا من بعضبهم		
1. it : the Royal Society of Fine Arts (RSFA)			
The Jordan National Gallery of Fine Arts is	المتحف الوطني الأردني للفنون الجميلة		
one(1) of the most important art museums in	هو أحد أهم المتاحف الفنية		
the Middle East. The collection includes	في الشرق الأوسط المجموعة تضم		
over 2,000 works of art, including paintings,	كتر من 2000 عمل فني بما فيها لوحات		
sculptures, photographs, installations, textiles	منحوتات صور معارض أفلام مطرزات		
and ceramics, by more than 800 artists from	وسير اميك لأكثر من 800 فنان من		
59countries. In 2013 CE,	و بير مين 000 - 0 من 59 بلدا. في عام 2013م		
<i>it</i> (1) held Jordan's largest art exhibition called	رو بيد. في عام 2019م, اقيم فيه أضخم معرض فني أردني تحت عنوان		
'70 Years of Contemporary Jordanian Art'	ليم بي- المنعم معرفض شي اردني المعاصر ". " 70 عاما من الفن الأردني المعاصر ".		
1. one, it : The Jordan National Gallery of Fine Arts			
Until the 1990s, most Jordanian literature was	حتى التسعينات معظم الأدب الأردني		
only available in Arabic. However, thanks to	كان متوفر اباللغة العربية. مع ذلك بفضل		
PROTA (the Project of Translation from Arabic),	مشروع الترجمة من العربية (PROTA) فان		
ة many Jordanian plays, novels, short stories	العديد من المسرحيات الأردنية, الروايات, القُصص القصيرا		
and poems are now translated into English,	والقصائد هي الأن مترجمة الى الإنجليزية		
and people all over the world are able to read	والناس من كُل انحاء العالم يمكنهم قراءتها		
and appreciate <i>them</i> (1).	رتقدیر ها ِ		
1. them : many Jordanian plays, novels, short stories	and poems		
Every year, the United Nations Educational,	كل عام منظمة الأمم المتحدة للتربية		
Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO)	العلوم والثقافة (اليونسكو)		
chooses a different Arab city as	تختار مدينة عربية مختلفة		
the Arab Cultural Capital. In 2002 CE,	كعاصمة للثقافة العربية في عام 2002م,		
the city of Amman was awarded <i>this</i> (1) title.	مدينة عمان تم منحها هذا اللقب		
1. this : title			
Jordan has a centuries-old musical heritage.	دى الأردن ميراث موسيقى عمره قرون.		
The National Music Conservatory (NMC)	المعهد الوطني للموسيقي (NMC)		
opened in 1986 CE, making <i>it</i> (1) possible for more	فتتح في عام 1986م جاعلا من الممكن للمزيد		
Jordanian students to study music seriously.	من الطلاب الأردنيين أن يدرسوا الموسيقي بشكل جاد		
In 1987 CE, the National Center for Culture	في عام 1987م, المركز الوطني للثقافة		
and Art was created, which(2) showcases	والفنون تم إنشاؤُه, والذي يعرض		
theatre and dance in Jordan and in the region.	المسرح والرقص في الأردن وفي المنطقة.		
1. it : to study music seriously2. Which: the N	National Center for Culture and Art		
0788349361	على الأسبعد		

0788349361	علي الأسعد
Realizing the value of art and culture Jordan	لإدراك قيمة الفن والثقافة الأردن
decided to offer Jordanians and the world	قُرَرْ أن يَقدم للأردنيين والُعالم ۗ
an annual arts festival. In 1981 CE,	مهرجان فني سنوي. في عام 1981م,
be Jerash Festival for Culture and Arts was founded.	مهرجان جرش للثقافة والفنون تم تأسيسه.
<i>This</i> (1) three-week-long summer programme	هذا البريامج الصيفي الذي يقام لمدة ثلاثة أسابيع
<i>is one</i> (2) of the largest cultural activities in the region	هو أحد أصخم النشاطات الثقافية في المنطقة.
is one (2) of the targest cultural activities in the region	
It (2) takes place in the important archaeological site	يقام في أحد أهم المواقع الأثرية
of Jerash, which (2) underlines the close relationship	في جرش والذي يؤكد على الصلة الوثيقة
between the arts and Jordan's cultural history.	بين الفنون وتاريخ الأردن الثقافي
1. this : three-week-long summer programme	

0788349361	ي الأسبعد
Comprehension question	اسئلة الاستيعاب
1- How does the Royal Society of Fine Arts show its support for t كيف دعمت الجمعية الملكية للفنون الجميلة الفنون في الاردن؟	he arts in Jordan?
2- What makes The Jordan National Gallery of Fine Arts a major i ني للفنون الجميلة مؤسسه رئيسية في عالم الفن؟	
3- How has translation helped Jordanian literature? دي	كيف ساعدت الترجمة الأدب الأردني
4- What is the significance of the location of the annual Jerash Fe ما أهمية مهرجان جرش السنوي؟	estival?
5- 'To truly understand a country's culture, you have to understa Do you agree or disagree? Justify your answer. ؛ لفهم ثقافة بلد يجب فهم ارثهم الفني . هل توافق او لا توافق هذة المقولة . برر اجابتك؟	
6- Mention an achievement of "the Department of Culture and t اذكر انجازات وزارة الثقافة والفن؟	he Arts"?
7- When was the Royal Society of Fine Arts established and why? متى تأسست الجمعية الملكية للفنون ولماذا تأسست؟	?
8- What does the collection of The Jordan National Gallery of Fin ماذا تتضمن مجموعه المتحف الوطني الاردني للفنون؟	e Arts include?
9- What does "PROTA" stand for?	لى ماذا يرتكز" PROTA "
10- Write down three genres that "PROTA" helped in translating ؟ اكتب ثلاثة أنواع ساعدتهم في الترجمة	
11- When was Amman entitled as "the Arab Cultural Capital"?	تى سميت عمان عاصمة للثقافة؟
12- What do the underlined pronouns refer to?	
13- (Critical Thinking) What are the advantages and disadvantage "the Jerash Festival for Culture and Arts"? ⁹	es of festivals such as ما هي فرائد وسلبيات المهر جانات
0788349361 70	ي الأسعد

0788349361



- 1- The Royal Society of Fine Arts promotes visual arts in Jordan and other countries in the ممكن تكمل لأخر الفقرة region.
- 2- It is a major institution in the world of arts as it includes over 2,000 works of art, including paintings, sculptures, photographs, installations, textiles and ceramics, by more than 800 artists from 59 countries.
- 3- Many Jordanian plays, novels, short stories and poems are now translated into English, and people all over the world are able to read and appreciate them.
- 4- It takes place in the important archaeological site of Jerash, which underlines the close relationship between the arts and Jordan's cultural history.
- 5-Yes, I agree with this because in order to appreciate a country's culture, you have to know and appreciate its artistic heritage.
- 6- The department has built up an exciting, ongoing programme of cultural activities.
- 7- The Royal Society of Fine Arts was established In 1979 CE to promote visual arts in Jordan and other countries in the region.
- 8- The collection includes over 2,000 works of art, including paintings, sculptures, photographs, installations, textiles and ceramics.
- 9- The Project of Translation from Arabic.
- 10- Plays, novels, and short stories.
- 11- In 2002 CE.

13- Such festivals have advantages like bringing tourists to the country where they are held but they also have disadvantages such as making traffic jams and crowds of people gather in small place like Jerash which is a small city.

Sand Bottle Artists' Inspiration

SB 37		ص 37	كتاب الطالب
Key words		المهمة	كلمات القطعة
sand artist (n)	someone who models sand into an artistic form		فن الرمل
lifelike	very similar to the person or thing represented		شبيه
breathtaking	wonderful, awe-inspiring		رائع

You only have to look at عليك فقط النظر إلى Jordan's beautiful mountains جبال الأر دن الجميلة to see where the country's sand لنرى من أين حصل bottle artists get their inspiration فنأنين رسم الرمال داخل الزجاج from. This has led to an على إلهامهم. وقد أدى هذا إلى absolutely amazing traditional art شكل من أشكال الفن التقليدي المدهشة form. Today, sand artists use اليوم, فنانين الرمل يستخدمون artificial colors, sand and tools الألوان الإصطناعية والرمل وأدوات to create mini paintings, sometimes لرسم لوحات صغيرة, وأحيانا فقط ارتفاع بضعة سنتيمترات only a few centimeters high, in glass bottles. في عبوات زجاجية. These 'paintings without a brush' need هذه "اللوحات بدون فرشاة" تحتاج لعين لمزيد من التفاصيل. والكثير من الصبر. an eye for detail, and a lot of patience. With time and skill, extremely beautiful مع مرور الوقت والمهارة. مشاهد جميلة للغاية scenes can be created, for example, يمكن أن تنشأ. مثل ، جمال نابضة بالحياة تسافر عبر lifelike camels traveling through the الصحاري الشاسعة. والنتيجة النهائية هي vast deserts. The end result is totally breathtaking. Anyone watching a sand artist التقاط الأنفاس تماما. أي شخص يشاهد فنان رمال at work will realize immediately how much في العمل سوف يدرك فورا مدى skill is needed for this work. المهارة اللازمة لهذا العمل.

72

0788349361

على الاسعد

 \dots
- *\}}}* Comprehension question

 - 1- Where should we look to see where sand bottle artists get their inspiration from?
 - 2- What is the size of those bottle paintings?
 - 3- What do artists use to make such beautiful works?
 - 4- What does the pronoun "their" refer to?
- 5- (Critical Thinking): Artists these days ask for high price for such sand bottles, do you think this is a positive thing or not, do you agree that prices should be accessible for each one?

Answers

1- We only should look at Jordan's beautiful mountains to see where the country's sand bottle artists get their inspiration from.

- 2- Sometimes, they are only a few centimeters high.
- 3- Sand artists use artificial colors, sand and tools to create mini paintings.
- 4- sand bottle artists.
- 5- I don't think that asking for high price for such artistic words is a good thing because it doesn't help people buy such works and as a result, artists will not sell enough works to get enough money for their life.

A professional craftsman

حرفى محترف

SB 37	ل 37	كتاب الطالب ص
Key words	مهمة	كلمات القطعة ا
Furnace	a container which is heated to a very high temperature, so that substances that are put inside it, such as metal, will melt or burn	فرن
solidifying	to become solid or to make something solid	يتصلب
semi-opaque	preventing light from travelling through, and therefore not transparent or translucent	ليس بشفاف
fine	smooth and soft	خفيف
transparent	you can see through it very clearly	شفاف
cobalt	(having) a deep blue or greenish-blue colour	كوبالت
turquoise	bluish green in colour	اخضر مزرق
glassblowing	the art of shaping a piece of hot, melted glass by blowing air into it through a tube	نفخ بالزجاج
demonstration	an act of explaining and howing how to do something, or how something works	توضيحات
craftsman	someone who is very skilled at a particular craft, a job or an activity that requires skills and in which they make things with their hands	حرفي

Adnan, a professional craftsman, is at work عدنان حرفي محترف يعمل in *his(1)* studio. في الأستوديو خاصته بوجود فرن بدرجة 1400 درجة مئوية With the oven at1,400 degrees Centigrade, ولمدة 20 ساعة يوميا, أستوديو تصنيع الزجاج 20hours a day, a glass-making studio isn't the most comfortable place to be. ليس المكان المريح للتواجد فيه بالنسبة لعدنان مع ذلك هذا أكثر من مجرد عمل. For Adnan, however, this is more than just a job. "عائلتي تنفخ الزجاج منذ حوالي My(1) family has been blowing glass for around 700 عام" يقول. "والدي تعلم 700 years,' he (2) says. 'My (1) father learnt الحرفة من والده وهو علمني the craft from *his* (2) father, and *he* (2) taught إباها عندما كنت طفلا" it (3) to me (1) when I (1) was a child.' 1. he, his, I : Adnan 2. His, he (my) Adnan's father 3. It: the craft * this : glass-making عدنان عاطفي تجاه هذه الصنعة القديمة Adnan is passionate about this (1) ancient craft, ويقدم بانتظام شرح و ورشات عمل and regularly gives demonstrations and workshops لتعليم الشباب مهارة تصنيع الزجاج to teach young people the skills of glassblowing. على الأسعد

0788349361

0788349361		علي الأسعد
1. this : ancient cra	ft	
<i>He</i> (1) strongly believ	ves that unless <i>we</i> (2) interest	عتقد بقوة بأنه ما لم نجعل
۰.	n learning the craft, nobody	لمزيد من الشباب يهتمون بتعلم الحرفة, فلا أحد
	the hand-blown glass in the future.	يبعرف كيف يصنع الزجاج المنفوخ يدويا في المستقبل
	g people don't always want	اهذه الأيام الشباب لا يريدون بالغالب
• • •	ents' professions, and,	ست ۾ يم مسبب ۾ پريلون بنتيب تباع مهن آبائهم.
	_	ب مهل بالهم. ا ويضيف نفخ الزجاج ليس عملا سهلا.
	lowing isn't an easy job.	ويصيف تقع الرجاج بيش عمد شهر. جب أن يكون هاجسا كما هو بالنسبة لي."
	ession, as <i>it</i> (5) is for <i>me</i> (1)! '	44
1 . he, me : Adnan	2. We : people 3. These : day	their: young people it: glassblowing
Adnan still uses the t	echnique <i>that</i> (1) was first	عدنان لازال يستخدم الأسلوب الذي تم تطويره أولا
developed by the Pho	penicians some 2,000 years ago.	ين قبل الفنيقيين قبل حوالي 200 عام
First, he (2) pushes a	thin metal blowpipe into the	ولا, يدفع أنبوب معدني رقيع داخل
boiling hot furnace.	Secondly, he lifts out	رْنُ سَاخَن يغلِّي. ثانيا, يخرج
U	ays it (3) on a metal plate.	لرمل السائل ويضعه في صحن معدني.
-	the red-hot glass until <i>it</i> (4)	عد ذلك ينفخ الزجاج الساخن الأحمر حتى
,	le. Then he pulls and bends	صبح أكثر مرونة. ثم يسحب ويلوي
the glass into shape.		ازجاج ليشكله.
• •	mely quickly because	مربب بينيسي . عليه أن يعمل بسر عة جدا لأن
	eady solidifying into glass.	لي ہی چین بیٹر نے بیٹر ہی۔ ارمل السائل یتصلب بسر عة علی شکل زجاج
1. that: the technic		
	4. it : the red-h	lot glass
Adnan is making a d	elicate swan.	عدنان يصنع إوزة متقنة
Through the semi-op	aque glass, <i>you</i> (1) can see	ىن خلال زجاج شبه شفاف بإمكانك أن ترى.
fine lines of turquois	e, green and blue.	فطوط رفيعة فيروزية خضراء وزرقاء
1. you: the reader		
•	transporant or "white" glass '	الرمل يعطينا زجاج شفاف أو أبيض."
-	transparent, or "white", glass,'.	
-	(1) get <i>this</i> (2) beautiful dark,	وضح عدنان. نحصل على هذا اللون الجميل الداكن. اعسالة الأن تسليد التي مد التي التي ال
	g the metal cobalt to the	لكوبالتي الأزرق بإضافة معدن الكوبالت إلى
	his (3) blue becomes a	لزجاج المذاب ثم هذا اللون الأزرق يصبح
0 , 0	quoise after adding copper.	ونا فيروزيا بحريا وأكثر خفة بعد إضافة النحاس.
Finally, we (1) decora	<u> </u>	أخيرا نزين الزجاج يدويا."
1. we, us: glassmak	ters 2. This : beautiful d	ark, cobalt 3. This : blue
'These (1) days we (2)	recycle broken glass.	اهذه الأيام نكرر تصنيع الزجاج المكسور
We(2) also use comme	ercially produced colours instead	كما اننا نستخدم ألوانا تجارية
of using natural ingre	edients as in the past.	دلا من استخدام مكونات طبيعية كما في الماضي.
0 0	ning else about <i>this</i> (3) craft	عدا ذلك لا شيء أخر في هذه الحرفة
has changed through	0	د تغير عبر القرون.
0 0	achine to do <i>this</i> (5) work,' <i>he</i> (6) say	
	•	الأساليب القديمة ما زالت هي الأفضل. "
'The old ways are st		This: craft 4. you: the reader
•	2. we: glassmakers 3.	
1. these: days	2. we: glassmakers 3. ⁻ . this: work	6. He: Adnan

ي الأسعد

Comprehension question

اسئلة الاستيعاب

1- What type of glass do they use these days to produce the nice works? ما هو نوع الزجاج المستخدم هذه الأيام لإنتاج أعمال جميلة؟

هل نستطيع استخدام آلات لهذا العمل؟ (Can we use machines to do this work? Why? Why not?

ماذا يستخدم للحصول على اللون الغامق الجميل؟ . . . What do they use to get that beautiful dark?

4- Who developed the technique Adnan is using these days? من الذي طور الأسلوب الذي يستخدمه عدنان هذه الأيام؟

5- According to the fourth paragraph, what are the steps Adnan uses to produce his works? حسب ما ورد في الفقرة الرابعة ما هي الخطوات التي قام بها عدنان لإنتاج أعماله؟

6- How can we save this tradition, according to Adnan? حسب رأي عدنان كيف نحافظ على هذا التقليد او التراث؟

7- Critical Thinking: Adnan said that his father taught him this craft. What does that mean For you when fathers teach their children their crafts? تعلم عدنان الحرفة من والده ماذا يعني لك هذا أن يعلم الأب أطفاله حرفته؟

76

 $\overline{}$

8- What do the bolded pronouns refer to?

9- What does the underlined word "centuries" mean?

Answers

- 1- They use recycled broken glass to produce nice works.
- 2- According to Adnan, he says that no machines can be used to produce such nice works, but for me, I believe yes, China has already made it for low price.
- 3- They get this beautiful dark, cobalt blue by adding the metal cobalt to the melted glass.
- 4- The Phoenicians developed the techniques that Adnan is using these days.
- 5- First, he pushes a thin metal blowpipe into the boiling hot furnace. Secondly, he lifts out the liquid sand and lays it on a metal plate. After that, he blows the red-hot glass until it becomes more flexible. Then he pulls and bends the glass into shape.
- 6- We should interest more young people in learning the craft.
- 7- When fathers teach their children their crafts, they are teaching them how to save their history and keep their roots deep in the land.

77

A blog Post

علي الأسعد

مدونة الكترونية

AB 27	27	كتاب التمارين ص
Key words	مة	كلمات القطعة ألمه
furnishings	the furniture and other things, such as curtains, in a room	اثاث
Hanging	a large piece of cloth that is hung on a wall as a decoration	ستائر
Restore	to repair or renovate a building, work of art, etc., so as to bring it back to its original condition	يصلح/يستعيد
qualify	to be entitled to a particular benefit or privilege by fulfilling a necessary condition	مؤ هل

Hi! My name is Rashed. I'm staying in London	مرحبا. اسمي راشد. أنا أقيم في لندن
for a week, with my family. I hope	لمدة أسبوع مع عائلتي أرجو
you enjoy reading my blog.	أن تستمتعوا بقراءة مدونتي.
Wednesday	الأربعاء
Yesterday was brilliant. We decided to go to the	الأمس كان رائعا. قررنا أن نذهب إلى متحف
Victoria and Albert Museum (also known as the V&A),	فيكتوريا وألبرت (أيضا يعرف بـ V&A)
which (1) is a big museum of art and design in	و هو متحف كبير لُلفن والتصميم في
central London. It (1) has one of the largest	وسط لندن. فيه إحدى أكبر
collections of Islamic art in the world, and as you(2)	المجمو عات من الفن الإسلامي في العالم , وكما
can imagine, we were keen to have a look.	تتخيلون , كنا تواقين لنلقي نظرة.
1. which, it: the Victoria and Albert Museum	2 . You : the reader
	2. You: the reader our: Rashed and his family
* I, me, my : Rashed أينما وجدت we, us,	our: Rashed and his family
* I, me, my : Rashed أينما وجدت we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery,	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل)
* I, me, my : Rashed أينما وجدت we, us,	our: Rashed and his family
* I, me, my: Rashed أينما وجدت we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery, which (1) opened in 2006 CE. There(1) were about	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل) الذي أفتتح عام 2006 م. كان هناك حوالي
* I, me, my: Rashed أينما وجدت we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery, which (1) opened in 2006 CE. There(1) were about 10,000 items on display (no, I didn't count them (2);	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل) الذي أفتتح عام 2006 م. كان هناك حوالي 10000 قطعة معروضة (لا, لم أحصيها الدليل السياحي اخبرنا) كان هناك سجاجيد
* I, me, my: Rashed أينما وجدت we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery, which (1) opened in 2006 CE. There(1) were about 10,000 items on display (no, I didn't count them (2); the guide told us!). There (1) were carpets	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل) الذي أفتتح عام 2006 م. كان هناك حوالي 10000 قطعة معروضة (لا, لم أحصيها, الدليل السياحي اخبرنا) كان هناك سجاجيد ومطرزات أخرى وكذلك فخار, سيراميك,
* I, me, my: Rashed أينما وجدت * we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery, <i>which</i> (1) opened in 2006 CE. <i>There</i> (1) were about 10,000 items on display (no, I didn't count <i>them</i> (2); the guide told us!). <i>There</i> (1) were carpets and other textiles as well as pottery, ceramics, paintings and things made of ivory(from elephants),	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل) الذي أفتتح عام 2006 م. كان هناك حوالي 10000 قطعة معروضة (لا, لم أحصيها, الدليل السياحي اخبرنا) كان هناك سجاجيد ومطرزات أخرى وكذلك فخار, سيراميك, لوحات وأشياء مصنوعة من العاج (من الفيلة)
* I, me, my: Rashed أينما وجدت * we, us, We spent most of our time in the Jameel Gallery, <i>which</i> (1) opened in 2006 CE. <i>There</i> (1) were about 10,000 items on display (no, I didn't count <i>them</i> (2); the guide told us!). <i>There</i> (1) were carpets and other textiles as well as pottery, ceramics, paintings and things made of ivory(from elephants),	our: Rashed and his family أمضينا معظم وقتنا في معرض (جميل) الذي أفتتح عام 2006 م. كان هناك حوالي 10000 قطعة معروضة (لا, لم أحصيها, الدليل السياحي اخبرنا) كان هناك سجاجيد ومطرزات أخرى وكذلك فخار, سيراميك,

0788349361

0788349361	علي الأسعد

لأسعد 0788349361	علي ا
was made out of glass. في الحقيقة كان من الصخر البلوري, ومصنوع منذ أكثر من In fact <i>it</i> (3) is rock crystal, and it was made over	
ten thousand years ago. The person <i>who (4)</i> made <i>it(3) عشرة ألاف سنة. الشخص الذي صنعه (4)</i> must have been incredibly skilled. لا بد وأنه كان ماهر ا جدا.	
1. which, There: the Jameel Gallery2. Them: 10,000 items on display3. which, it: a beautiful Egyptian jug4. Who: The person	
We were at the V&A all day (there's a good caféa juit 2b c - L o varifb c - L o varifc - L o vari	هناك ُ ثم رغُ ذهبنا الفرقة جلسنا وقفوا لم يجل
لأسعد 0788349361	على ا

лл

اسئلة الاستيعاب **Comprehension question** أين كان ر اشد عندما كتب المدونة؟ 1- Where was Rashid when he wrote the blog? ما هو أكثر شيء استمتع بالنظر اليه؟ 2- What did he most enjoy looking at? أين ذهب في المساء؟ 3- Where did he go in the evening? ما الذي أزعجه؟ 4- What bothered him? 5- Why did Rashid and his family decide to go to the V&A Museum? لماذا راشد وعائلته قرروا (V&A) الذهاب للمتحف ؟ اذکر أربع مواد ذکر ها ر اشد؟ 6- Name four materials that Rashid mentions. 7- Look at the words and phrases in bold. Is Rashid using British or American English? Justify your answer. 8- Look at the sentences in brackets in lines 5–6. In your opinion, what question is Rashid answering and why? 9- Would you stand up all the way through a concert? Why/Why not? هل وقف الجميع في الحفلة؟ 10- Critical Thinking: What is the goal of blogs? Would you wish to have one? ما هو هدف الدونات ؟ هل تتمنى ان يكون لك واحدة؟ 11- What do the underlined words refer to?

80

على الأسعد

ى الأسعد

0788349361

Answers

- 1- Rashid was in London.
- 2- He enjoyed looking at a beautiful Egyptian jug.
- 3- He went to a concert at the Royal Albert Hall.
- 4- The people who stood right in front of the orchestra. They didn't sit down at all! They bothered him a lot.
- 5- They decided to go to the V&A because it is a big museum of art and design in central London and it has one of the largest collections of Islamic art in the world.
- 6- Rashid mentioned ivory, wood, metal and glass.

- 7- Rashid is using British English, he uses present perfect and favorite which has "ou".
- 8- Rashid is answering the question: Did you count them? He is answering this question because he thought the readers would ask him such a question.
- 9- No, I would not stand all the way through a concert because that sounds impolite.
- 10- Blogs enable people to write what they want and enables other to read them easily. I would not wish to have one because I am not a famous person.





0788349361 7- We some times long trips by plane . (take) 8- SARS is a problem which the people all over the world . (threaten) 9- Sami , your report is ok but it some details. (lack) 10- The weather to be very cold today . (seem) 11-Water of two elements : oxygen and hydrogen. (consist) 12-This book of ten units . (consist) 13- Water at zero degree centigrade. (freeze) 14- It always safer to tell you. (be) 15- Tom usually his own pen . (have) 16- Every Muslim five times a day . (pray) 17- They Seldom at home . (not be) 18- I my drug regularly. (not take) 19- she At university weekly ? (study)

present continuous (المضارع المستمر)

RULE :

- He, she, it → is + v + ing
- They, you, we → are + v + ing
- I → am + v +ing

ADVERBS:

now , at this time , stop! , look! , be careful! , be quiet! , at this moment .



بإضافة " not " بعد الفعل المساعد



(المضارع التام) present perfect

RULE:

she, he, it \longrightarrow has + p.p

they, we, you, I --- have + p.p

ADVERBS :

Since , for , yet , ever , never , just , already , recently , lately , so far , up until , now , at last , newly , before.

كيف ننفي المضارع التام ؟

00

على الأسعد

مفرد → Hasn't +P.P الجمع + P.P Haven't

Exercises (1):

- 1- I him since June . (not see)
- 2- Ahmad a new car recently. (not buy)

كيف نشكل سؤالا من المضارع التام ؟

o نضع " have " في بداية الجملة اذا كان الفاعل جمع.
 o نضع " has " في بداية الجملة اذا كان الفاعل مفرد.





على الأسعد

18- The committee members out since seven o'clock . (be)

(المضارع التام المستمر) present perfect continuous

RULE:

He, she, it _____ has +been +v/ing

They, we, you, I ____ have +been +v/ing

كيف نعرف ان الجملة مضارع تام مستمر :

على الأسعد

• وجود أحد ظروف المضارع التام المستمر

ADVERBS

(for + time + now), (this + time), (all + time), (in the last few + time), (over the last + time).

1-- for so long , for ages ,

Exercises :

- 1. It for three days now . (rain)
- 2. I this for ages. (do)

اذا وضعت " be " فيكون الزمن مضارع تام مستمر.

Exercises :

1. You look tired you? (be, work)

88

- 2. You are late. Where? (be, you)
- 3. Shethis today. (be , do)

0788349361

<u>اسس</u> لأسعد

0788349361



🖌 أمثلة وتمارين) Example & Exercises

- 1. He has for two hours. (be / read)
- 2. How long you English? (be , learn)
- 3. Sally is still writing letters. She's letters all day. (be , write)
- 4. People types of computers for thousands of years. (be , use)
- 5. Nadia has her homework for two hours! She will be finished very soon.
 - (be , finish)
- 6. Saleem is very tired. He's been very hard. (be , work)
- 7. I've stamps since I was a child. (be / collect)
- 8. It's since I got up this morning. (be , rain)
- 9. I have learning English for a long time. (be)
- 10. Jamal and Fawaz have evening classes for a few weeks now. (be , take)



(أمثلة وتمارين على أزمنة المضارع) Example & Exercises

Símple Present

- 1- You (write) English every day.
- 2- (read) English daily?
- 3- You (not speak) English as a habit.
- 4- I (not/play) tennis at school every day.
- 5- She (not play) tennis every day.
- 6- he he are compared by tennis at school every day?
- 7- The plane (leave) at 8 am every morning.
- 8- The plane (not leave) at 9 am in the morning daily.

0788349361

5	0788349361
222	9- When the train usually (leave)?
527	10- She often usually (not/forget) her purse.
55	11- He (circle) the sun every twelve months.
777	Present Contínuous
5	1- The population of India (rise) very fast at this time.
25	2- Iat this moment.
5	3-Jim (help) in his brother's firm this week.
22	4-I (not/go) to the theatre at this time.
227	5-I (talk) on the phone right now.
55	6-What you (do)right now?
27	7-I (not do) anything now.
5	8-Look! The sun (not/rise).
222	9-We (have) a party now.
5	10-Gwen (not/go) to the doctor now.
222	11- (book)- We I have been again in the summer. I have been again in the summer.
25	forward at this time. (visit)
55	
25	Present Perfect (FINISHED
5	1 - (2011) Maher his driving test, so he can borrow hi
25	car next week. (pass)
5	1- (2012) The children already the sandcastle on the
22	(build)
52	2- (2012)- Our neighbours recently ro Aqaba.
55	3- A: you ever (meet) him?
25	4- You fgrow) up since the last time I saw you.
	5- The government (become) more interested in arts ed
222	0700240261
5	0788349361 90

11- He (circle) the sun every twelve months.
Present Contínuous
1- The population of India (rise) very fast at this time.
2- I (study) for my exams at this moment.
3-Jim (help) in his brother's firm this week.
4-I (not/go) to the theatre at this time.
5-I (talk) on the phone right now.
6-What you (do)right now?
7-I (not do) anything now.
8-Look! The sun (not/rise).
9-We (have) a party now.
10-Gwen (not/go) to the doctor now.
11- (book)- We Aqaba again in the summer. I h
forward at this time. (visit)

Perfect (FINISHED

- week. (pass)
- he children already the sandcastle on the beach.
- Dur neighbours recently to Aqaba. (move)
- you ever (meet) him?
- ernment interested in arts education.

61

على الأسعد

- 7- (2015) I think the waiter has forgotten us. We have been waiting here for over half an hour and no body our order yet. (take)

Present Perfect Contínuous (NOT FINISHED)

1- (2011)- Maha to be a doctor for six years. (be, study) 2- (2012)- The detectives people all week. (be, interview) 3- They(be / talk) about Jordan for the last hour. 4- She (be / work) at the company for three years. 5- (2011)- Nour an essay all morning. (write) 6- so hard lately? (be / work) 7- That man was cheating, he hard recently. (not / be / work) 8- (2011) Hatem looks tired. He his science project all night. (be, do) 9- (2012) The child has all night. (be, sleep) 10- What you (be / do) for the last 30 minutes? 11- James (be / teach) at the university since June. 12- (2013) - Jamal and Fawzi have evening classes for a few weeks now. (be / take) 13- (2014/W) - Hassan looks very pale, He has very well recently. (not / be / sleep)

(الماضي البسيط) simple past

simple past - الماضى البسيط - : هو التصريف الثاني من الفعل

على الأسعد

RULE:



ADVERBS (الدلالات)

 $\{ \mbox{ yesterday }, \mbox{ last } \ldots \ , \ \mbox{ ago }, \ \mbox{ in 1999 }, \ \mbox{ from 1899 to 2000 }, \ \mbox{ in the past }, \ \mbox{ once },$

92

before 2 weeks. }

كيف يتم نفي الماضي البسيط ؟

didn't → didn't

Exercises :

- 1. I learning English in 2002 .(not stop)
- 2. You Sick last week? (not be)



على الاسعد

0788349361		للي الأسعد
Exercises :		
1 he	football yesterday . (play)	
1 - Jan		
Examp	ole & Exercises (أمثلة وتمارين)	
1- Our house	Empty 10 years ago. (be)	
2- I at scho	ool at 7 o'clock yesterday. (arrive)	
3- My brother		
4- Last summer I		
5- I the	e city last winter . (leave)	
6- I	to the theatre three times last month. (go)	
7- We	them to our party but they decided not to come . (inv	vite)
8- He	Rose in town a few days ago . (not see)	
9- It was hot , so I	the window . (open)	
10 Y	ou the exercise yesterday ? (write)	
11- We	active students yesterday. (not be)	
12- She	lat yesterday . (not be)	
13- Mr. Nader	a physical fitness two years ago. (not join)	
14- A. Where did ye	ou go yesterday ?	
B. We	not go out because it was raining . (do, did , does))
15- The frank and M	Muslimsin a great battle on 4 th July 1187	. (Meet)
16- A year ago , Ali	i A scholarship to continue . (Win)	
17- The police	the robbers last night. (Catch)	
18- I once	The minister . (meet)	
19- A: When	you come to Jordan? (do)	
B: I	last week . (come)	
20- Salt	a bigger city fourty years ago . (be)	
0788349361	<u> </u>	لى الأسعد









Past Perfect Continuous

RULE:

He , She , It , They , we , you , I \longrightarrow had + been + ing

ADVERBS :

By + past time , Since + Time , For + Time (past Time)

Exercises :

- 1- Aliabout his friend by yesterday. (think)
- 2- By the time the bus arrived, we.....for an hour. (wait)
- 3- She at that company for three years when it went out of business. (work)

في حال وجود فعلان ماضيان مع " When " نستخدم ماضي تام مستمر

Exercises :

1- When I saw you, you looked realy tired, I..... . (run)

 في حال وجود" be " مع الفعل ووجود شيء يدل على الماضي تعتبر الجملة ماضي تام مستمر

Exercises :

- 1- Sam gained weight because he had been overeating.(be, eat)
- 2- You there for more than two hours when she finally arrived. (be, wait)
- 3- We(be /sleep) for 12 hours when he woke us .
- 4- you there for more than two hours when finally arrived . (wait)



(أمثلة وتمارين) Example & Exercises (

Símple Past

- 1) They (collect) postcards yesterday.
- 2) You (jump) high last night, didn't you?
- 3) Albert (play) squash last night.
- 4) The teacher (test) our English 2 days ago.
- 5) Fiona (visit) her grandma a couple of weeks ago.
- 6) He (wash) the car yesterday.
- 7) You...... (be) thirsty when I saw you last night.
- 8) He (have) a computer in 1999.
- 9) I (buy) bread from that bakery 30 years ago.
- 10) (book)- Mahmoud was walking home when the rain It was very heavy, sohe must have got very wet. (start)

Past Contínuous

- 1) You study) when she called.
- 2) I him to call me back later! I was writing an article. (tell)
- 3) Rawan (not / study) when I called her, she is trying to ignore me.
- 4) I was watching TV when the cops to interview me. (came)
- 5) Issa (not / watch) TV when she called.

- 6) When the phone rang, she (write) a letter.
- 7) While we were having the picnic, it to rain. (start)
- 8) Whatyouyou (do) when the earthquake started?

0788349361

ى الأسعد

- 10) You (not / listen) to me when I told you to turn the oven off.
- 11) While John was sleeping last night, someone his car. (steal)
- 12) Sammy (wait) for us when we got off the plane.

Past Perfect

- 1) You (study) English before you moved to New York.
- 2) you (study) English before you moved to New York?
- 3) You (not / study) English before you moved to New York.
- 4) Kristine never (be) to an opera before last night.
- 5) before Alex his studies, he had been in London for over eight years. (finish)
- 6) She had visited her relatives once in 1993 before she in with them in 1996. (move)
- 8) I did not have any money because I (lose) my wallet.
- 9) (2011)- Maher felt nervous because he in the Dead Sea before. (not/swim)
- 10) (2011)- Tareq felt nervous because he never hefore. (fly)
- 11) (2011) Hatem's father retired last year. He for the same company all his life. (work)
- 12) (2012) Hatem his document before viruses crashed his computer. (save)
- 13) (2013) After we had finished our dinner, we into the garden. (go)

علي الأسعد

0788349361 Past perfect contínuous

- 1) We (be/sleep) for 12 hours when he woke us up.
- 2) They (be/wait) at the station for 90 minutes when the train finally arrived.
- 3) We (be/look for) her ring for two hours and then we found it in the bathroom.
- 4) I (be/not / walk) for a long time, when it suddenly began to rain.
- 5) How long (be/learn / she) English before she went to London?
- 6) Frank caught the flu because he (be/sing) in the rain too long.
- 7) He (be/drive) less than an hour when he ran out of petrol.
- 8) They were very tired in the evening because they (be/help) on the farm all day.
- 9) I (be/not / work) all day; so I wasn't tired and went to the disco at night.
- 10) They (be/cycle) all day so their legs were sore in the evening.

0788349361

The Future with will

RULE:

He, she, it, they, we, you, $I \longrightarrow will + verb base$

ADVERBS:

Soon, to night, next, later, 2030, until, in the future, tomorrow, , probably I think , I hope , perhaps , maybe

كيف ننفي المستقبل البسيط ؟



will + not \rightarrow won't يتم نفيه بواسطة :

كيف نشكل سؤالا من المستقبل البسيط ؟

Exercises :



2) He the exam next year . (pass)

3) She a doctor next year. (be)

The Future with going to

RULE:

Be (is / am / are) + going to + V1

ADVERBS:

Plan, because, evidence, conclude, deduce, intend, arrange

102

على الأسعد

0788349361

الخطط المستقبلية Future plans. It does not have to be for the near future. **Exercises** :

- 1) In ten years time, I..... boss of my own successful company. (be)
- 2) When I retire I back to Paris to live. (go)

Predictions that are based on evidence.

Exercises :

- 1) look at those black clouds. It soon. (rain)
- 2) You look very tired. You to stop soon. (need)

future continues (المستقبل المس

RULE:

He, she, it, they, we, you, $I \rightarrow will + be + v / ing$

ADVERBS:

, from 9 pm to 10 pm tomorrow , tomorrow at this time the exact time lately on Friday afternoon

Exercises :

- 1) I Engineering tomorrow at this time . (study)
- 2) I dinner tomorrow . (be , have)
- 3) In two weeks time from now, Ia match on TV. (watch)
- 4) On Friday Fternoon She..... petra. (visit)
- 5) The exact time lately, they..... To Irbid. (go)
- 6) She..... to Amman next week. (be, go)

0788349361

تنبؤ مبني على دليل

future perfect

RULE

He, she, it, we, you, they, \rightarrow will + have + p.p

ADVERBS :

 $By\ +\ Future\ time\ ,\ by\ the\ time\ ,\ by\ next\ week\ ,\ by\ three\ years\ this\ time\ next\ \ldots\ldots$

** يوجد عليه صيغتين للسؤال في الثانوية

● بوجود الظرف "by" لكن يجب ان يكون في الجملة شيء يدل على المستقبل

Exercises :

- 1) by 2:00, we school. (leave)
- 2) Oil out by the year 2050 . (run)
- 3) By the end of this year, my parents married for 21 years. (be)
- 4) This time next year , she University . (finish)

● بوجود (فعل و Have) وشيء يدل على المستقبل

Exercises :

- 1) By next year, you England? (have ,visit)
- 2) by tomorrow, we'll be celebrating because we our exams. (have ,finish)
- 3) by next month, my parents married for twenty years. (have ,be)
- 4) The books that you ordered by the end of the week. (not arrive)
- 5) Will you.....your door by next week ? (do)



(أمثلة وتمارين) Example & Exercises (

The Future with will

- 1) He probably back tomorrow. (come)
- 2) They probably to the party. (go)
- 3) Maybe we at home. (stay)
- 4) I think it will rain later so take an umbrella with you.
- 5) I think our team the match. (win)
- 6) I hope that you able to finish on time. (be)
- 7) I hope that you'll us again in the near future. (visit)

Future with going to

- 1) As conclusion, boss of my own successful company. (be)
- 2) When I retire imy plan I.....back to Paris to live. (go)
- 3) I feel really tired. because I to bed. (go)
- 4) Where are you going? I a customer. (visit)

Future with going to and The Future with will

- Would you prefer tea or coffee tomorrow? I some coffee, please.
 (have)
- 2) What are your plans for next week? I to New York on business. (fly)
- 3) If you have a headache, Sit down because I you an aspirin. (get)
- 4) A: Why is she holding a piece of paper?

B:because She (write) a letter to her friends back home in

Texas.

0788349361

- 5) A: I'm about to fall asleep. I need to wake up!
- B: I (get) a cup of coffee. That will wake you up.
 - 6) I think that player the ball. (not / score)
 - 7) you..... that old woman? She really will need your help. (help)
 - We Aqaba again in the summer. I have been looking forward. (book)

The Future Perfect

- 1) By 2019 CE, the new motorway (open)
- 2) By this time tomorrow, I'll studying unit three. (finish)
- 3) I'll studying unit three this time tomorrow. (have , complete)
- 4) I studying unit three by this time tomorrow. (not, finish)
- 5) This time tomorrow, we'll be celebrating because we our exams. (have/finish)
- 6) This time next month, my parents married for twenty years. (be)
- 7) The books that you ordered by the end of the week.(not arrive)
- 8) By next year, you England? (have / visit)
- 9) will you.....Petra by next week? (visit)

The Future Contínuous

- 1) He all the morning tomorrow. (be / travel)
- 2) My father the newspaper at 8 a.m. tomorrow. (be / read)
- 3) We the game in three weeks time. (practice)
- 4) we a geography lesson the exact time lately. (have)

0788349361

349361 My brother with his fr
(not/play)
I in the train tomor
殿
Extra Example & Exercises
More tourists to this tow
By this time tomorrow morning, I
His majesty King Hussein
If Khaled went to London, he
We last Sunday bec
The police explained they were respond
(receive)
Don't disturb Shorouq now, she
I once the min
This coat is quite cheap. It
While the boys to
Do you see those people on the hill? The
ave)
The light through the curtains
Randa
The heartits rate of pumping ac
The committee members out
If I any difficulties, I will have
After the guests
Laila usually
Sami fr
49361 10'

على الأسعد

07883

- riends from 6 p.m. to 7 p.m. tomorrow. 5)
- 6) rrow at this time. (sit)

(أمثلة وتمارين اضافية)

- wn if it had better climate. (come) 1) I
-doing fifty exercises. (finish) 2) I
- ... the king of Jordan since 1952. 3) I (**be**)
-the British museum. (visit) 4) I
- cause it was raining. (not go out) 5) V
- ding to information they 6) (
-to a radio programme. 7) I (listen)
- nister. 8) I (meet)
-a lot of money. 9) (not cost)
- o school, it began to rain heavily. (go) 10) V
- 11) I heyhandkerchiefs for an hour. (**W**a
- 12)us awake last night. (keep)
- when I left the office. (finalize) 13) I
- 14) ccording to how active a person is. (alter)
- 15) t since 7 o'clock. (**be**)
- 16) I consulted my teacher. (encounter)
- 17) A .., we arrived. (leave)
- the piano well. 18) I (play)
- rom the university last summer. (graduate) 19) \$

	ي الأسعد While the teacher the lesson, someone knocked at the door.
,	explain)
	I think he I can hear his footsteps . (come)
	By tomorrow morning, they the country. (leave)
	Look! The boy
	The film
	The woman
	That man
27)	Don't shout here! Students their English final exam. (take)
28)	My research paper of four parts. (consist)
29)	A year ago, Hamdana scholarship to continue his studies in Canada. (win)
30)	Your kids would stay with me if they too much noise.
	not make)
31)	The old man to music when the police opened the door.
(l	isten)
32)	Samion his thesis at the moment. (work)
33)	Mahmoud was really happy after he the gift. (receive)
34)	He financial problems since last year . (experience)
35)	Mary to England in 1999. (travel)
36)	This bookof ten units. (consist)
37)	Waterat zero degrees centigrade. (freeze)
38)	Maha met two of her friends while she to school. (go)
39)	I him since June. (not see)
40)	The results of the final examinations announced within a few
W	reeks from now. (be)
41)	The results of the final examinations announced within a few
W	reeks from now. (be)
42)	The police the robbers last night. (catch)
700	لي الأسعد
	الأسعد 8349361
-----	--
43)	They will come on time if they troubles. (not meet)
44)	The Indiansspices before the Europeans came. (us
45)	A desert most of the natural resources needed for survival. (lack)
46)	Watch out! That blue car you. (approach)
47)	Nuha has in England since 1999. (be, study)
48)	I havereading an interesting book for three hours. (b
49)	Jordanians enjoy old people. (help)
50)	Water of two elements: Oxygen and Hydrogen. (consi
51)	If Hamdan at nine, he will miss the plane. (not leave
52)	Water when it gets hot. (evaporate)
53)	Do you mind me with this difficult task. (help)
54)	She failed
55)	Children should avoidon TV. (watch)
56)	He managed (reach)
57)	The secretary deferred the application. (post)
58)	I will be thankful to you if you let me the truth. (know
59)	My father advised me enough sleep the night before the example.
(h	nave)
,	Mr. Shami doesn't let his sonhis car. (drive)
61)	I was writing a letter when the bell (ring)
62)	Iwith my brother at the moment . (live)
	الأسعد





2) Thomas Edison invented the electric light bulb.









(الكلام الغير مباشر) Reported speech

1	he, sl	he
Уои	He, S	She , they
Уои	Him ,	her, them
My	His,	her
Me	Him ,	her
Our	their	
Us	them	
We	they	
جريها على الجملة عند تحو	ت التي ن	ما هي التغييرا
		◄ الضمائر :
Now		then
Tonight	5	that night
Next		the following
Ago		Before
Today		that day
Tomorro	Tomorrow	
Last we	Last week	
Yesterda	ay	the day before
Last	Last	
At the moment		At that moment
— 116 ———		علي الأسعد

0788349361

<u>116</u>

0788349361	الاشارة	س ع د لتغیر علی ضمائر
	this	that
	these	those
	here	there
	إلى فعل ماضي	غير على الأفعال فعل مضارع يحول
	فعل مضارع	فعل ماضي
	Visit	visited
	Go	went
	ls ,am	was
4	Are	were
	Have , has	had
	Will	would
	Can	could
	Must	had to
	Don't , doesn't	didn't
		كل فعل ماضي يحو
	ماضي	ماضي تام
	Didn't	Hadn't
	Visited	Had visited
	Went	Had gone
	Was , were	Had been
		سعد



0788349361		لي الأسبعد
She said		-
	riting my diplomal now".	
He said		
13-" you ha	ve taken my CD player".	
She said		
14- "I clean	ed this room yesterday ".	
Ahmad said		
15- " my fatl	ner is working now".	
She said		
Reported spe	ech:	5
Exam	ple & Exercises (أمثلة وتمارين اضافية)	
1) (book)- "Ma	ny computers have filters which stop peop	ole seeing certain
websites."		
Ali said that		
2) (book)- "I h	ave some questions for you, Badria."	
Ruba told Nour	a	
3) (book)- "If t	hey share information on social media wit	h their friends, it might be
accessed by	other people, too."	
Ahmad said tha	<i>t</i>	
4) "l've lived ir	Amman for six years."	
Sami said		
0788340361	<u> </u>	ر، الأسعد

0788	3349361	كلى الأسعد
5)	"My brother steals my dolls."	
Sami	a said that	
6)	(book)- "Yesterday I bought all the ingredients for a chocolate cake."	
Huda	told me	
7)	(book) "On social media, you should only connect to people you know we	ell."
The s	students said that	
8)	(book)- "I really enjoyed the book that I finished this morning."	
Tariq	said	
9)	(book)- "Later we will give you, our dear listeners, information about we	bsites
	where you can find more advice on internet safety."	
Robe	rt said that	
10)	(book)- "My favourite subject this year is Chemistry."	
Ηı	ussain told me	
11)	"My friend is with me."	
F	Ali admitted that	
12)	"I am working on my project."	
Br	rian said that	
13)	"We are having our snacks at this time."	
Τŀ	he employees said that	
14)	(book)- "Our teacher told us about the dangers of the internet yesterday	<i>ı</i> ."
Fa	arida said that	
15)	(book)- "I have to write an essay about it tonight."	
Fa	arida said that	
07883	<u>349361 120</u>	على الأسعد

0788349361	علي الأسىعد
16) (book)- "I think I am going to need some help."	
Farida said that	
Farida thought that	
17) (book)- "We have to give a talk about the advantages and	d disadvantages of the
internet next week, so I'll need to prepare it this week."	
Ali said	
18) "I want a sandwich."	
Mohammad said	
19) "I have lost my wallet in the park."	
Mr· Ahmad said that	
20) "We have changed our minds."	
The investors said that	
21) "My daughter has taken my key."	
Mrs• Carson said that	
22) "I have not paid off my loan."	
Diana said that	
Diana denied	
23) "We have not painted our house."	
The neighbours said that	
The neighbors denied	
24) "My boss has not rewarded me."	
Ruba said that	
Ruba denied	
0788349361121	علي الأسبعد

0788	349361	لى الأسعد
	"My mum has not been teaching me since lunch time."	Ţ
Da	alia said that	
26)	"We completed our training course."	
Th	ne trainees said that	
27)	"I wrote my name on the paper."	
Al	i said that	
28)	"I saw my doctor yesterday."	
Ra	onald said that	
29)	"We did our best in the final."	
Th	ne players said that	
30)	"We didn't have our dinner yesterday."	
Th	ne prisoners said that	
31)	"I did not give my CD to anyone."	
Aŀ	hmad said that	
32)	"We did not finish our report last week."	
Th	ne experts said that	
33)	"I did not do it."	
Th	ne soldier said that	
34)	"We did not have our breakfast."	
Th	ne children said that	
35)	"I was in my flat."	
Al	hmad said that	•••••
7883	349361 <u>122</u>	للى الأسعد

حم		٦
2	علي الأسعد الأسعد المراجعة 0788349361	
5	36) "We were not in our tent."	2
3		2
5	The boy-scouts said that	5
3		2
2	37) "My classmate was not with me."	5
5		2
2	Ruba said that	5
5		2
2	38) "I was lying on my back."	5
5		2
2	Asmaa said that	5
5		3
3	39) "We were cooking our dinner."	2
2		5
5	The girls said that	2
2		5
5	40) "My friend was tying the rope."	2
2		5
5	Amanda said that	2
2	(1) "Manuara not populing our base"	5
5	41) "We were not packing our bags."	2
3	The couple said that	2
5	The couple said that	5
3	42) "We will not sue our cousin for what he has done."	2
2	42) we will not sue our cousin for what he has done.	5
5	The students said that	2
2	The scadence said chacking and chacking an	5
5	43) - "We can solve our own problems."	2
2		5
5	The girls said that	2
3		2
2	44) "I may use my old trick."	5
5		2
2	The old clown said that	5
5		2
2	45) "We must wear our uniforms."	5
5		2
2	The nurses said that	5
5		2
2	46) "You must come with us, Max."	5
51		2
3	The police officers said that	2
2		3
5	The police officers told	2
2		5
5	علي الأسعد 123	2

الأسعد 0788349361
47) "I have to clean my room."
Thomas admitted that
48) "I am going to dye my hair blond."
Maggie said that
49) (2014) "The engineers are going to design the new highway next month."
The manager said that

50) (2015/S) - Rawan is sitting in the café where Ahmad works. He tells her, "I work in this café almost every day. But yesterday I saw a famous TV presenter here for the first time. She ate ice-cream at the table where you are sitting now."

- A week later, Rawan is peaking to a friend on the phone: "I saw Ahmad at the café last week."

Ahmad Said that

124

CAUSATIVE

RULES:

Subject + (have / has / had / having) + object (it / them) + verb3

Sub + g

Need to going to + have + object + verb3

💡 الصيغة الأولى للسؤال في الثانوية هي إعادة كتابة الجمل

Exercise:

0788349361

Rewrite the following sentences giving similar meaning:

- 1. I fixed my car yesterday. (had)
- 2. We asked someone to cut the grass .(had)

1.....

- We
 - 3. Salma's sister prepares it for us.(have)
- We
 - 4. Selma cooks dinner herself.(have)

She

5. I type the emails myself.(have)

/.....

1.....

/

6. I want to plant trees in my garden. I can't plant.(have)

125

على الأسعد

078	علي الأسعد 8349361
8.	I am going to cut my hair at the new hairdresser. (have)
1	
	الصيغة الثانية على السؤال في الثانوية تصحيح فعل
	الصيعة الثانية على الشوال في الثانوية لصحيح فعن
Exer	rcise:
Corr	ect the verb between brackets.
	I must have my watch (fix)
2.	I had an invalid passport. How can I get it? (renew)
3.	Sameer had the roof tomorrow. (repair)
4.	I want to have the grass tomorrow. (cut)
5.	He got his jacket to the cleaner's. (take)
6.	I must have my tooth so I am going to the dentist.
	(remove),
7.	They have their house (redecorate)
1	
2 2 2 3 3 3 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4	فراين اضافية واسئلة وزارة) Extra Example & Exercises (أمثلة وتمارين اضافية واسئلة وزارة)
_	
•*	Complete the following sentences:
1.	(2011)- Majed didn't repair his computer himself. He had it
	(repair)
2.	(2012)- Did you plant the trees in your garden yourselves? No, we had them
	(plant)
3.	The Johnsons had their garden and their lawn (weed
	mow)
4.	(2015/w)- I didn't deliver the flowers by myself. I had them
-	.(deliver)
0700	على الأسعد على الأسعد على الأسعد الم

- على الأسعد (2012)- Rawan didn't type the report herself. She had it 5. (type)
- (2014) Manal didn't buy her English dictionary. She had it 6. (buy)
- (2011)- He took the photos himself. He didn't have them 7. (take)
- (2011)- Do you like this photograph of our family? We had it 8. by a photographer (take)
- (2015)- Instead of buying a new bicycle, why don't you have your old 9. one (fix)
- 10. (book)- We had the computer because it had stopped working. (repair)
 - * Rewrite the following sentences giving similar meaning:
- 1. My computer isn't working properly, I need to fix it as quick as possible.

My computer isn't working properly, I need to.....

2. The Smiths painted their house themselves.

The Smiths

3. Rami's tablet was lagging, he repaired it.

Rami

She

- 4. She is cleaning the house.
- 5. My teacher usually types his documents.
- My teacher.....
 - Brides sometimes design their wedding parties. 6.



Verbs Followed with to / ing

A-Verbs Followed by an Infinitive

(الافعال التي تتبع ب To)

على الأسعد

Verbs Followed by To					
Agree	expect	forget			
aim	intend	manage			
arrange	hope	promise			
ask	leave	offer			
attempt	decide	seem			
be able	want	be able			
begin	afford	advice			

Examples:

- 1. She **agreed** before the game.(speak)
- 2. Tom wants me.(help)
- 3. She claimed a princess.(be)
- 4. Samar swore the truth.(tell)
- 5. I wish him soon.(see)
- 6. We would like now.(start)
- B- Verbs Followed by a Gerund (-ing form of the verb) (ing) (افعال تتبع ب

Verbs Followed	by a Gerund				
admit	finish				
advise	forbid				
appreciate	mind				
avoid	practice				
complete	quit				
consider	escape				
dislike	spend (time)				
enjoy	suggest				
like	hate				

Examples: (V-ing)

- 1. They enjoyedon the boat. (work)
- 2. I lovebut I hate jogging. (swim)
- 3. They always enjoyedtheir friends. (visit)

129

4. Do you suggestfor a walk? (go)

Guessing (أفعال التخمين)

Must have کلتحبیر عن توقع أکید ومن أدلته
Must have بسرط ان لا تکون مسبوقة أو متبوعة بـــ " not "

Couldn't have : للتعبير عن توقع بعدم وقوعه ومكن ادلته
Not sure , not certain , impossible)

(Possible, probable, perhaps) : Might have >

صيغة السؤال :

تصحيح الفعـــل

على الأسعد

Exercises :

- 1. Theyilliterate because then are some inscription. (can't be)
- 2. We any slave . (might not use)
- 3. Theygoods such as spices old. (might trade)

2- إعادة كتابــــة

(بالمضارع) → فعل مجرد + must , might , cant

Exercises :

1. It is possible that Sami is in the library now. (might)

Sami.....

2. Perhaps Manal is not happy with her new job. (might)

Manal.....

3. (2014/S)- Ahmad's class starts at 8:45 and he is not here yet. I am unsure whether he has missed the bus or not. (might have)

078	8349361	علي الأسعد
Ahm	ad	
4.	(2014/S)- Salma's plants are dead. I am almost sure she hasn't	
	watered them. (can't have)	
. .		
Salm	na	
5.	I am sure that Ali bought his car	
Ali		
	I'm sure that Ahmad left school now.	
0.	I in sure that Anniad left school now.	
Ahm	ad	
7.	I'm sure that he didn't go to the university.	
Не		
	It is certain that Ali worked as a teacher.	
Ali		
9.	Possibly, salma a bought a car	
She		
	وجود " are not allowed " تحول إلى " mustn't "	في حال
Exe	rcises :	
1)	You are not allowed to tell anybody about this discovery.	
Уои	mustn't	
Ζ,	You are not allowed to use a calculator in the exam.	
Уои	mustn't	
3)	You are not allowed to touch this machine	
Ули	mustn't	
,		
		على الأسعد

0788349361	علي الأسعد
تحول الی " don't have to "	في حال وجود " not necessary "
Exercises :	
1) It not necessary to switch the screen	
Уои	
2) It is not necessary to speak English	
Уои	
/ 04	
A CONTRACT OF THE OWNER	
Extra Example & Exercises (2	اسئلة وزارة سنوات سابقةوأمثلة وتمارين اضافيا
) Extru Example & Exercises (
1- (2014/S)- Salma's plants are dead. I am aln	nost sure she hasn't watered them.
(can't have)	
Salma	
2- (2014/W) The ground is wet here. There w	as almost certainly a lake once. (must
have)	
/t	
3- (2014/W) Those people are very thin, that	
	s why the certain they haven t eaten
much food lately. (can't have)	
4- My brother has been working for two hour have)	s. I III sule lie bouglit a cal. (Illust
have)	
My brother	

0788349361	لي الأسعد
5- My father is 80 years old, he has been working all m	orning, I am sure he is tired.
(must have)	
My father	
6- (2015/S)- Rakan spent a month in a hospital before	he was able to walk I am
almost sure that it wasn't an easy situation for him.	
7- That child is really talented. I am sure his parents are	e proud of him.
The parents	
8- It's only 10 o'clock. I am sure he is not at home.	
Не	
9- That dress looks expensive. I am sure it costs a fortu	ine.
That dress	
10- I am sure that the girl you saw today was not Carla.	She is away on holiday.
The girl	





- **0788349361** 3. If I (win)...... a big prize in a lottery I'd give up my job.
- 4. What you (do)..... if you found a burglar in your house?
- 5. I would tell you what this means if I..... (know) Greek.
- 6. He would get fat if he (stop)smoking.
- 7. If you (see)..... someone drowning, what would you do?
- 8. I (be)..... ruined if I bought her everything she asked for.
- 9. If you slept under a mosquito net, you (not be)..... bitten so often.

10. I would get a job easily if I (have)..... a degree.



0788349361

(أمثلة منوعة) Various Examples (

- 1- Ice (turn)..... to water if you heat it.
- 2- If the house (burn)..... down we will claim compensation.
- 3- If you (not like)..... this one I'll bring you another.
- 4- Unless you are more careful you..... (have) an accident.
- 5- I will tell if you..... (see) him.

- 6- If I tell you a secret, you, (promise)..... not to tell it to anyone else?
- 7- If you (not believe)..... what I say, ask your mother.
- 8- If he (like)the house, will he buy it?
- 9- She won't open the door unless she (know)..... who it is.
- 10- Unless I have a quiet room I (not be able)to do any work.
- 11- If we had more rain, our crops (grow)faster.
- 12- The whole machine would fall to pieces if you (remove)that screw.
- 13- If they (**ban**)the sale of alcohol at football matches, there might be less violence.
- 14- What would you do if the lift (get)..... stuck between two floors?

136

0788349361		علي الأسعد
15- If you knew you had or	nly six weeks to live, how you (spend)	those
six weeks?		
16- When I touch an ice cu	ıbe, itcold(seem)	
17- If you heat water to 10	00 degrees, it [This always happen	s.](boil)
18- If you eat, yo	ou die. (not eat)	
19- If people too	much, they get fat.(eat)	
20- If you touch a fire, you	burned.(get)	
21- People die if they	(not eat)	
22- You water	if you mix hydrogen and oxygen.(get)	
23- Snakes if he is	scared(bite)	
24- If babies hung	ry, they cry.(be)	
Exercises :		النـــوع الأول
1. The house burns do	wn then we claim compensation. (w	rill)
		•••••
2. likes the house then		
If he		
3. Put the wet jacket o	outside to make them dry quickly. (dr	ies)
lf you		
4. When I use my brot	her's mobile phone, he always gets r	nad.
lf		
0788349361		على الأسعد

ملي الأسعد 0788349361

النــــوع الثاني

دائما نكتب بالجزء الأول " If I were you "

Exercises :

0788349361

- 1. I think you should check the spelling of the new learnt words in the dictionary
- lf.....
 - 2. I think you should apply for that job.
- *If*
 - 3. It is possible that I would go to Egypt next week, so I am going to visit the Pyramids.

138

سمممممممممم

- 4. I think you should send a text message
- If I.....



4. She.....be a teacher.



ک (تمارین اضافیة) Extra Exercises

- 1) We used to ----- my friends every Saturday. (meet)
- 2) My father used to ----- his parents regularly. (visit)
- 3) I am used to ----- a few pages every night. (read)
- 4) I used to ----- a few pages every night, but I am very busy now. (read)
- 5) Sami didn't use to ----- early. (come)
- 6) I am not used to ----- early. (come)
- 7) My mother didn't use to ----- every day. (cook)
- 8) My mother wasn't used to ----- every day. (cook)
- 9) We ------ the hot weather. (use to)
- 10) We ------ living in hot weather. (use to)
- 11) I ----- study hard last year. (not use to)
- 12) I ----- studying hard last year. (not use to)
- 14) Ahmad ------ (used to, read) three books a month but he doesn't have time any more.
- 15) I am ------ (not used to, live) in this city. I don't like it.
- 16) Before my father left to work in Kuwait, we ------ (used to, go) swimming every Friday.
- 17) When Mr Hashim was the headmaster of the school, it ------ (used to, be) very quiet and organized.
- 18) We ------ (used to, live) in a small house when I was a child.
- 19) Manal ------ (used to, eat) much chocolate, but now she hates it.

20) My grandfather -----.(used to, play) tennis when he was young.

140

0788349361



على الأسعد

0788349361 Extra Exercises (تمارين اضافية)

> Choose the correct option in each sentence.

- 1) I didn't use to / am used to understand English, but now I do.
- My cousin has lived in Lebanon for a year. He says he is used to / didn't use to living there now.
- 3) My family and I are used to / used to go camping once a month, but we stopped doing that when we moved to the city.
- Joining a gym can be very tiring at first if you used to / aren't used to doing much exercise.
- 5) When I was young, I used to / am used to go fishing.

Correct

- 1) We needed warm clothes when we went to London. We **used to** the cold weather.
- 2) My grandparents didn't **used to** send emails when they were my age.
- 3) Rashed is used to go swimming every morning, but now he doesn't.
- 4) We always go to the market across the street, so we used to eating fresh vegetables.
- 5) Please slow down. I used to walking so fast!

- 6) When you were younger, did you are used to play in the park?
- Choose the correct option in each sentence.
- 1) I used to / am used to go shopping in the local supermarket, but it closed two years ago, so now I have to drive into town to shop.
- There didn't use to / wasn't used to be so much pollution, but these days it is a global problem.
- 3) I think television **used to** / **is used to be** better than it is now. Most of the programmes these days are just reality TV.
- 4) Most Jordanians are used to / used to the hot weather that we have in summer.

0788349361	ي الأسعد		
	be a lot more wild animals in the past, but they are		
becoming rare nowadays.			
6) Salma has been practising the	alma has been practising the oud hard and she is now used to / now used to		
playing it.			
7) It is normal for Sami now to a	repair cars		
Sami is	······································		
8) It is normal for Sara not to dr	ink tea		
Sara	···		
9) It was not normal for my brot	thers to work very hard		
My brothers	·································		
10) It was a former habit for me t	o get up early, but now I get up late		
11) It was a former habit for peop	ple- they lived in tents.		
People			
ل الجزئية)	الجما) Cleft sentences		
	, organization of the second		
ت؛ و درارات الحول الحز بُدة حسب الإسم الذي	مل الجزئية : سميت بهذا الاسم لأنها تركز على جزء من المعلوماد		
	د عليه . د عليه .		
- they thing that	للتأكيد على اسم غير عاقل		
- the person who	للتأكيد على اسم عاقل		
- the time when	للتأكيد على زمن		
- the year when	للتأكيد على سنة		
- the place where	للتأكيد على مكان		
- The way in which	للتأكيد على طريقة عمل شيء		
- what	للتأكيد على مفعول به غير عاقل		
)788349361	2		
	للأسعد		

على الأسعد 0788349361 طريقة إعادة كتابة الجمل الطريقة الاولى ** نكتب الجملة كما هي بدون الاسم المؤكد عليه في نهاية الجملة نضع " was " ثم الاسم المؤكد عليه . **Exercises** : 1- Ali played a football last week. Person who 2- Ali played a football last week. What 3- Ali played football last week. When 4- Ali was born in Irbed. The place where 5- Ahmad was born in 1999. The year الطريقة الثانية it was / it is ** استخدام o نبدأ الجملة ب it is او it was ثم الاسم المراد التأكيد عليه . o ثم who مع العاقل / what مع الغير عاقل / للزمن ونكمل الجملة / Exercises : 1- Ali played a football yesterday. It was 2- Ali played a football yesterday. It was 3- I stopped working at 11:00 P.M 0788349361
0788349361	<u>على الأسعد</u>
lt was	-
4- She paints the room white.	
It is	
5- Huda won the prize for art last year	
The person	•
lt	
6- Huda won the prize for art last year	
The thing	
It	•
	•
7- Huda won the prize for art last year	
The time	•
lt	,•
	علي الأسعد



0788349361	ئلي الأسعد
6) The subject	
7) The heat made the journey unpleasant.	
lt was	
Make cleft sentences using the given structure:	
1) I've come to discuss my future with you.	
The reason why	
2) Your generosity impresses more than anything else.	
The thing that	••••
3) The jewels are hidden under the floor at 23 Robin Hood Road, Epping	
The place	•••••
Under the floor at 23 Robin Hood Road	
4) Mary works harder than anybody else in this organisation.	
The person who	
Mary is the person	
5) The Second World War ended on 7 May 1945 inEurope.	
The day (when)	
7 May 1945	•••••
0788349361 147	على الأسعد

(الأسماء الموصولة) Relative pronouns

1- Who : قبل الفراغ اسم العاقل وبعد الفراغ فعل

E.X - I know the man won the prize.

Which -2 : بعد اسم غیر عاقل (اشیاء ، حیوانات)

E.X - I write a story You read.

3-3 : Whose (يقع بين اسمين)

E.X - The mancar was damaged.

When -4 : بعد اسماء الزمان (day , week , month , year , season , summer , winter , time , night , spring , century , autumn , ago)

E.X - I can never forgot the day..... I met you .

5- Where : بعد اسماء المكان مثل : (place , village , city , school , hospital , street , country , Africa , Jordan)

E.X

0788349361

- He goes to the village He was born .

- He goes to the villageis in the north.

* لدينا نوعين من عبارات الوصل :

▪ العبارات الوصفية المحدده (Defining relative)

 لا يوجد بها فواصل اذا حذفت بتغير المعنى

E.X - The man who broke the window was my uncle. (Non- defining relative clauses) العبارات الوصفية الغير محددة

148

۔ هي عبار ات اضافية - بها فو اصل - اذا حذفت لا بتغبر المعنى على الأسعد

E.X - Ali, who is standing there, look my food.

- The Sahara desert , which is in Africa , is very hot .

صيغة السؤال في الوزارة :

على الأسعد

Correct

- 1-Ibn Sina <u>whom</u> is also know as. (Avicena)
- 2-It was the month of Ramadan where Ibn sina died.
- 3- In the university whose included many subject.
- 4-Achemist is a person which work in alab.
- 5-The house **when** they live is small.

إعادة ربط جملتين :

- اكتب الجملة حتى تصل للاسم المكرر في كلا الجملتين أوله لضمير عائد عليه
 - نكتب الضمير المناسب
 - نحذف الاسم المكرر

E.X

- 1. Ali sold the table . the table was small
- 2. Ali sold the table **which** was small .

Exercises

- 3. Ali sold the car. The car was big.
- 4. Ahmad left the house . he lived there many years.

.....

-
- 5. The woman was very sad. Her son was injured.

.....

في هذه الحالة نأخذ الفاعل بداية الجملة .

0788349361

149 _____



(تمارين اضافية) Extra Exercises

- Use the most suitable relative pronoun to complete each sentence. (who/that/which/whose/where/when)
- 1) A hotel is a place **who** people stay when they're on holiday.
-
- 2) What's the name of the woman which lives in that house?

- 3) What do you call someone whose writes computer programs?
- 4) A waiter is a person **who** job is to serve customers in a restaurant.
- 5) Overalls are clothes **which** people wear to protect their clothes when they are working.
- 6) Is that the shop **whose** you bought your new laptop?
- - 7) He's the man which son plays football for Manchester Utd.
-
 - 8) Hal didn't get the job **where** he applied for.
 - 9)

Join these sentences using relative pronouns beginning with the words given. Omit the pronoun if possible.

1) The girl is my sister. I'm talking to the girl.

0788349361	للي الأسعد
The girl who I am talking to is my sister	
2) This is the chair. The carpenter repaired it last week.	
This is the chair	
3) She is married to a man. He is richer than her.	
She is married to a man	
4) She is the friend. She helped me with my homework.	
5) That is the swimming-pool. I used to go swimming there.	
6) A doctor examined me last Friday. He was really kind.	
7) The woman called the police. Her car had been stolen.	
8) I went to a restaurant last week. It was very expensive.	
The restaurant wa	s very
expensive·	
9) I saw a film last night. It was very interesting.	
The film	is very
interesting.	
	٤
<u>0788349361151</u>	للي الأسعد

على الأسعد 0788349361 (أدوات التعريف والتنكير) Articles "theمتى نستخدم الأداة " 1- قبل الاسم عندما نشير إليه بشكل خاص وغالبا ما يتبع الاسم بحرف جر او ضمير وصل " which, who whose " اللذان يقومان بوصف الاسم. E.X 6. city where I born . 7. Sport of football. 2- قبل كلمة " mosque" 3- قبل الفترات الزمنية الرئيسية الثلاثة: E.X In <u>the</u> morning -In the evening In the after noon I will play football in....evening. (the, a, an) 4- قبل المؤسسات الرسمية عندما لا تؤدى غرضها الحقيقى . (school, college, university, hospital) I went to..... School to see my brother. (x, the, a, an) E.X 5- اذا كان الاسم وحيدا من نوعه. (the earth, the sun, the moon, the world, the sky, the weather) 6- قبل الأسماء التي تصبح معروفة لأنها تذكر مرتبن في نفس الجملة . E.X I planted a tree, I watered it, tree was an apple tree. (a, an, the) 7- قبل أسماء البحار والمحيطات والأنهار والقنوات (the Nile, the read, the Suez cannel, the Atlantic ocean, the pacific ocean) على الأسعد 0788349361 152



على الأسعد 0788349361 5- قبل أسماء الجبال و البحيرات E.X - Rum mountain . (a, an, x) - Tiberia lake. (the , a , x)6- قبل أسماء الفصول (Summer Winter , Spring) 7- قبل أسماء الدول والقارات E.X - \dots Jordan (the , a , x) - \dots Asia (a, the, x)8- مع أسماء الجمع المعدودة (books, man, women) E.X men are our best friends. (x, an, the)9- مع الأسماء الغير معدودة . (milk , water , sugar) 10- مع أسماء وجبات الطعام . (dinner , lunch , breakfast) 11- مع أسماء المطارات ومحطات القطار والباصات وأسماء الشوارع . E.X queen alia a air port . (the , a , x) 12- اللغات E.X English - Arabic 0788349361 154



0788	3349361	علي الأسعد
11)	Amman is <u>a</u> capital of Jordan	
12)	Aqaba is a next to <u>a</u> red sea.	
13)	Petra is in a south of Jordan	
14)	Do you play <u>a</u> piano	
15)	Do you speak <u>the</u> English?	
16)	I visited $\underline{\mathbf{A}}$ republic of Egypt	
17)	I like <u>the</u> summer season	
18)	I see <u>the</u> boys in the street.	
19)	I was born in <u>the</u> may.	
20)	I was work as <u>the</u> teacher	
	349361	على الأسبعد

American and British English

Γ			
	American English	British English	المعنى
	center	centre	ا لمعنى مركز
er\re	theater	theatre	مسرح
	liter	litre	مسر ح لتر
	favorite	favourite	مفضل
	color	colour	لون
Or\our	harbor	harbour	ميناء
	neighbor	neighbour	جار
	dialog	dialogue	حوار
Og\ogue	catalog	catalogue	كتالوج
m∖mme	program	programme	برنامج يفوض يتخصص يجعله طبيعيا يشل
	authorize	authorise	يفوض
izo ligo	specialize	specialise	يتخصص
ize/ise	normalize	normalise	يجعله طبيعيا
	paralyze	paralyse	یشل
ico lico	practice (v)	practise	یمارس ممارسة سفر
ice/ise	practice (n)	practice	ممارسة
	traveling	travelling	سفر
	modeling	modelling	نموذج / تصميم
1/11	canceling	cancelling	الغاء
	marvelous	marvellous	رائع
	jeweler	jeweller	جواهرجي

(فروق إملائيـــة)

(فروق الكلمات) Word differences

American English	British English	المعنى
partment	flat	شقه
sweet	candy	حلوى
conservatory	conservatoire	مهعد موسيقي
cookie	biscuit	بسكوت
drugstore	chemist's	صيدلية
elevator	lift	مصعد

157

0788349361

على الأسعد

على الأسعد

88349361		لأسعد
fall	autumn	فصل الخريف
gas	petrol	بترول
pants	trousers	بنطال
school principal	head teacher	مدیر مدرسة
trunk	boot (of a car)	غطاء صندوق السيارة
garbage	rubbish	نفايات

	349361			الأسعد
	fall	autumn		فصل الخريف
	gas	petrol		بترول
	pants	trousers		بنطال
	school principal	head teach	ner	مدیر مدرسة
	trunk	boot (of a	car)	غطاء صندوق السيارة
	garbage	rubbish	5	نفايات
	American English			British English
1. Did	you see yet?		Have you see	
	ou see the film yet?		have you seer	
-	nad gotten us		got us	
	d gotten us some ice crear	n.	he got us som	e ice cream
	e a sister		have got a sis	
I have	a sister		l've got a siste	
4. Do	you have?		Have you got.	.?
	u have a brother?		Have you got	
5. take	e a look/ shower		have a look /	shower
let's n	nake a look at that first.		let's have a lo	ok at that first
l usua	lly take a shower in the ev	ening	I usually have	a shower in the evening
6. take	e a short rest		have a short r	rest
would	l anyone like to take a sho	rt rest	would anyone	e like to have a short rest?
7. hav	ve gotten		have got	
some	of you have gotten tired fi	rom all the	some of you h	ave got tired after all the
walkir	ng today		walking today	/
	sh, you've gotten		Goodness, yo	u've got
Gosh,	you've gotten very tall! So	nid my aunt .	Goodness, yo	u've got very tall! Said my aun
9. the	bus left already		The bus has ju	ust left
we're	too late - the bus left alree	ady.	we're too late	e – the bus has just left.
Leo al	ready did his project		Leo's already	done his project
10. di	dn't do		haven't done	
I didn'	't do my homework yet.		I haven't done	e my homework yet
11. l ju	ust had		I've just had	
I just l	had my breakfast		I've just had n	ny breakfast
lt's tin	ne for recess		It's time to ha	ive a break

1- Mark: Did you see that exhibition yet?

Bruce: _____

2- Mark: I usually take a shower in the morning.

Bruce: _____

3- Mark: I just had my breakfast.

Bruce: _____

4- Bruce: Where's Leo? Have you seen him anywhere?

Mark: _____

5- **Bruce**: I'd like to have a look at those paintings.

Mark: _____

6- Bruce: Leo's already done his project.

Mark: _____

5/ SB, page 36 :

A tour guide is using American English. The following sentences are in British English. Rewrite them in American English.

159

- 1) Have you seen the textile workshop yet?
- 2) Let's have a look at that first.
- 3) Some of you have got tired from all the walking today.

4) Would anyone like to have a short rest?

لى الأسعد

علي الأسعد

5/ SB, page 36 :

The following sentences are in British English. Rewrite them in <u>American English.</u>

1) 'Goodness, you've got very tall!' said my aunt.

.....

- 2) Have you ever been to an aquarium?
- 3) We're too late the bus has just left.
- 4) I think it's time to have a break.

5) I haven't done my homework yet.

7/ WB, page 25:

.

> Complete the following table. The first one is done for you.

British English	American English
Neighbour	1. neighbor
2	liter
Paralysed	3
4	canceled
marvellous	5
6	harbor

0788349361	لي الأسعد
	Oertvation
	الإشتقاق
	قاعدة العامة التي تنطبق على حالات الاشتقاق
والضمائر الشخصية أفعال وبعد ظروف وبعد الظروف صفات .	قبل الأسماء صفات وبعد الصفات أسماء وقبل الأفعال أسماء وبعد الأسماء الأفعال
Nc ===>(ما قبل الفراغ)	ما بعد الفراغ) 🥁 Dun Verb Adverb Adjective Noun
	Noun Derivation اشتقاق الاسم
	 بشتق الإسم إذا وقع الفراغ في الجملة في الحالات التالية: 1- بعد الأدوات { a , an , the } إذا لم يتبع الفراغ اسم أما إذا تبعه اسم فتأتر
	mous for <u>the production of olive oil</u> .
	porn in <u>the ninth</u> century .
	- بعد صفات الملكية { my , our , your , his , her , their , its }
- I will be going univers	sity to complete <u>my education</u> .
	- بعد صفات الإشارة { this , that , these , those }
- We can't comply with	
	few, a few, only, every, other, all, no } - بعد محددات الكمية -
	{, each, any , one , two , three , four
- There are <i>many inve</i> r	ntions made by Adeeb Al-Balooshi.
	- قبل وبعد { of } وقبل وبعد { s } الملكية .
- Have you seen Nasse	r <u>'s collection</u> of post cards? He's got hundreds!
,	 بعد { more } بشرط أن لا تكون مسبوقة بأحد أفعال { be }.
- We need <u>more patier</u>	
)788349361	لى الأسعد

0788349361 على الأسعد 7- بعد حروف الجر { in , of , on , between , from , under , with , for , at etc }. There is a particular Bedouin style *of weaving* that buyers find very attractive. ملاحظة هامة : في جميع الحالات التي تحتاج فيها الفراغ الى اسم وكان بعد الفراغ اسم آخر نضع صفة. Adjective Derivation اشتقاق الصفة تشتق الصفة إذا وقع الفراغ في الجملة في الحالات التالية : as (adjective) as / as as بين as -1 She is **as** *beautiful* **as** the moon. بعد المحددات و المؤكدات و الظر و ف مثل : { very , so , too , quite , extremely , completely , definitely , absolutely , mainly , surely, essentially } Ahmad was extremely hungry. 3- بعد أفعال مثل : { get , become , grow , look , seem , appear , fell , found }. Rand looks happy because she has passed her exams. 4- بعد { most , more } وخاصة بين (more) و (than) بشرط أن تكون (more) مسبوقة بأحد أفعال . (be) Land is more expensive than it was before. 5- بعد أفعال {be} بشرط ان تكون أفعالا رئيسية وليست مساعدة. The exam was *difficult*. وملاحظة هامة : الصفة التي تنتهي بـ {ed} تستخدم لوصف العاقل اما الصفة التي تنتهى بـ {ing} تستخدم لغير العاقل. ما ينتهى بـ { ing & ed } يكون قبل الأسماء صفات . - Interesting film Interested man ما ينتهى بـ { ing & ed } يكون قبل وبعد الأفعال أسماء.

على الاسعد

- I <u>hate smoking</u>

162

0788349361

- Smoking is unhealthy

<u> </u>	علي الأسعد
	· أفعال التصريف الثالث {p.p} تعامل معاملة الصفة .
	- This letter is <u>written</u> by hand.
	Verb Derivation اشتقاق الفعل
	بشتق الفعل إذا وقع الفراغ في الجملة في الحالات التالية :
	to- بعد {to} المصدرية (to – infinitive)
	- I need to <u>evaluate</u> my work.
	2- بعد أفعال { modals } يأتي فعل أساسي (base form)
	- You should study hard.
	3- بعد أفعال {do} عند تكوين سؤال أو جملة منفية المضارع البسيط أو الماضى البسيط.
	- She didn't <u>succeed</u> .
	4- بعد الفاعل سواء كان اسم أو ضمير.
	 Thanks a lot. I <u>appreciate</u> your kindness.
	Adverb Derivation اشتقاق الظرف
	 پشتق الظرف إذا وقع الفراغ في الجملة في الحالات التالية :
	1- أول الجملة وقبل الفاصلة ,
	- <u>Finally</u> , Fares could bass the exams.
	2- في نهاية الجملة بشرط أن يقع الفراغ بعد اسم أو ضمير أو فعل.
	- He greeted the guests <u>warmly</u> .
	3- كمادة معترضة في الحالات التالية :
	- بين أحد أفعال {be} وصفةl was <u>extremely</u> tired
	• بين الفاعل (اسم / ضمير) والفعل .He surprisingly told me about the secret .
	•
07	على الأسعد 162

0788349361			لأسبعد
Verb	Noun	Adjective	Adverb
ينتج produce	production	productive	Productively
medicate	طب medicine	medical	medically
inherit	inheritor	inheritable	
	nine	ninth	ninthly
originate	origin	original	originally
invent	invention	inventive	inventively
discover	discoverer	discovered	
influence	influence	influential	influentially
weave	weaver	weaved	
	tradition	traditional	traditionally
attract	attraction	attractive	attractively
create	creation	Created	creatively
translate	translation	translated	·
appreciate	appreciation	appreciative	appreciatively
educate	education	educational	educationally
collect	collection	collective	collectively
install	installation	installed	
operate	operation	operational	operationally
expect	expectancy	expectant	expectantly
contemporise	contemporisation	contemporary	contemporarily
visualise	vision	visual	visually
	tradition	traditional	traditionally
		extreme	extremely
organise	organisation	organised	organisationally
Intend	Intention	intended	
	archaeology	archaeological	archaeologically
	archaeologist		
	child		
train	trainer	trained	
	person		
bring	 	brought	
Surgeon	surgery	surgical	surgically
	tourism/tourist	touristy	
	person/people	personal	personally
train	training	training	
		extreme	extremely
conclude	conclusion	concluding	
88549961	success	successful	لأسعد successfully

0788349361			علي الأسعد
believe	believing	believable	

788349361 believe	believing	believable	عد ا
Delleve	Delleving	Dellevable	
Verb	Noun	Adjective	Adverb
weave	weaving	woven	
infect	infection	infectious	infectiously
diagnose	diagnoses	diagnostic	
		artificial (adj)	artificially (adv
Access	Access	accessible	
	Allergy	Allergic	
	Algebra	algebraic	
Append	Appendage		
	Arthritis	arthritic	
	Artifice	Artificial	artificially
Blow	blowing		
Calculate	calculation		
	Cancer	cancerous	
	Convention	conventional	conventionally
compose	composition		
Criticize	Critic	critical	
demonstrate	demonstration		
Expand	expansion		
Inoculate	Inoculation	Inoculable	
Irrigate	irrigation		
Immunize	Immunization	Immune	
Neutralize	Neutrality	neutral	
	Obesity	obese	
	Optimism	Optimistic	
	Option	Optional	
Sustain	Sustainability	sustainable	
Sponsor	Sponsor	sponsored	
Vary	Variation	variable	
repute (v)	reputation (n)		
Prescribe	Prescription	Prescriptive	prescriptively
Revolutionise	Revolution	revolutionary	
88349361		165	بد

0788349361

(أمثلة وتمارين) Example & Exercises (

Complete the text with the suitable words derived from the words

- We should look after fields in order togood quality crops. (production)
- 2) You have to take..... in order to get well soon. (medical)
- 3) She spent all herin a year and soon became very poor.(Inherit)
- 4) We met theowner of the house to sign the lease contract. (origin)
- 5) The government plans tomore jobs for young people. (creation)
- 6) Fax machines and printers are a wonderfulat the time. (invent)
- 7) There are manyadvances that help people to be treated . (medicine)
- 8) The new committee wasin formulating government policy on employment. (Influence)
- 9) My brother is studying at university He's going to work in a tourist company . (translate)
- 10) Some recent events are recorded byhistorians . (contemporise)
- 11) A person who studies history and prehistory is

called..... (archaeology)

12) She tried tothe attention of her students in the class .(attraction)

0788349361

	ر الأسعد Children around the age of eight are especially yulperable to the
	Children around the age of eight are especially vulnerable to the
	I would like to express my and thanks to you all for coming to my
	pirthday party. (appreciate)
	Scientists always try to new devices to improve the way of
1	ife. (invention)
16)	Social andfactors play a huge part in international
n	narketing. (culture)
17)	Children living in inner-city areas may be disadvantaged. (educational
18)	Parents are beginning to wake up to the importance of pre-school
f	or their kids. (educate)
19)	Potatoes are imported from South America. (original)
20)	The of old coins and pots is my sister's hobby.
(collect)
21)	It's in America to eat turkey on Thanksgiving Day
(tradition)
22)	Scientists around the world are working toa cure for
A	AIDS. (discovery)
23)	Children have to learn to understand the of other countries
(cultural)
24)	Theof people preferred banning smoking in general places
(major)
25)	Some companies are able to offercareer opportunities
	o graduates. (attract)
26)	There's ain our family that we have a party on our
	irthdays. (traditional)
27)	Most spiders webs that are almost invisible. (weaving)
788	م الأسعد ممام 167 – <u>167 – 349361 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 367 – 36</u>

على الأسعد

- 28) The new airport is now fully..... people can use it from now on. (operation)
- 29) Petra is a..... tourist attraction so people from all over the world come to visit it. (majority)
- 30) We shouldn't proverbs literally because they differ from one country to another. (translation)

> Complete the sentences with words formed from the words in brackets.

1) The Middle East is famous for the	of olive oil.
(produce)	
2) Ibn Sina wrote textbooks.	(medicine)
3) Fatima Al-Fihri was born in the	century. (nine)
4) My father bought our house with an	from his
grandfather. (inherit)	
5) Scholars have discovered an document f	rom the twelfth
century. (origin)	
6) Do you think the wheel was the most important	ever?
(invent)	
7) Al-Kindi made many important mathematical	ies.
(discover)	
8) Who was the most writ	ter of the twentieth
century? (influence)	

> Complete the sentences with the correct form of the words in

the box.

Translation / archaeology / appreciation educate / collect / installation

0788349361

- 1) Petra is an important site.
- 2) I will be going to university to continue my
- 3) In our exam, we had to a text from Arabic into English.

على الأسعد

- 4) They are going to a new air conditioning unit in our flat.
- 5) Thank you for your help, I really it.
- 6) Have you seen Nasser's of postcards? He's got hundreds!

Chose the correct word and derive it to fill each of the following sentences:

install / collect / educate / appreciation archaeological / translation

- 1) Do you have to pay extra for?
- 2) There's quite a of toothbrushes in the bathroom.
- 3) Reducing the size of classes may improve standards.
- 4) I don't think you how much time I spent preparing this meal.
- 5) is the study of the buildings, graves, tools and other objects which belonged to people who lived in the past, in order to learn about their culture and society.
- 6) Aa person whose job is changing words into a different language.

Complete the sentences with words formed from the words in brackets.

Madaba is the place where most Jordanian weavers buy their raw materials. Sheep's wool, and goat and camel hair are used by Bedouin tribes and villagers all over Jordan to (1) (product) rugs, bags and other beautiful items. (2) (Traditional), the whole process is done by hand, 0788349361 ______ 169 _____

Exercise: Read the text and complete it using the correct form of the words in the box.

medicine / discover / prescribe / infect / diagnose / intend / surgeon / believe / succeed / conclude Amazing (1)..... advances are constantly taking place in these days of technological and scientific (2) Many people expect instant cures, and prefer to get a (3), but it is worth remembering that our immune systems can fight (4) and diseases on their own, too. Research has been done to find out why some people survive cancer. One hundred people who had survived a serious (5) Were interviewed twelve years after they had been diagnosed. The (6) of the study was to discover if there was anything in common with the ways in which they had acted after their diagnosis. They had all used different treatments such as (7), radiotherapy, acupuncture and special diets. What they all had in common, however, was a strong (8) that what they were doing would be (9) This survey has limited (10), but one thing it shows is that a positive attitude can help your

Immune system to work.

1- medical2- discoveries3- prescription4- infections5- diagnosis6- intention7- surgery8- belief9- successful10- conclusion

Complete the sentences with the correct form of the words in the box

culture / attract / install

- They announced that theof the new system would take several days.
- Some companies are able to offercareer opportunities to graduates.
- Complete the sentences with the correct form of the words in the box.

discover / education / medicine

- 1) The vaccination is not a new.....it's been known about for years.
- 2) There are manyadvances that help people to be treated .

171

على الأسعد





0788349361	علي الأسعد
Ex Ex	
Study the following sentences and answe	er the questions that follow: (2016)
Enting wall is important for good healt	h Eurtharmora it halps to make you more
* Eating well is important for good realt	h. <u>Furthermore</u> , it helps to make you more
active .	
1- What is the function of using further	<i>more</i> in the above sentence?
✤ <u>Despite</u> the recent advances in technol	logy it is still unreliable and very
	oby, it is still difference and very
inconvenient.	
2- What is the function of using despite	in the above sentence?
Many classrooms now use a whiteboar	rd as a computer screen. <u>As a consequence</u> ,
teachers can show websites on the boa	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
leachers can show websites on the boa	ard in front of the class.
3- What is the function <u>of using As a co</u>	<u>nsequence</u> in the above sentence?
3- What is the function <u>of using As a co</u>	<u>nsequence</u> in the above sentence?
3- What is the function <u>of using As a co</u>	nsequence in the above sentence?
 3- What is the function <u>of using As a constraint of the second second</u>	
The number of () has declined / incre	ased since [date].
	ased since [date].
The number of () has declined / incre	ased since [date].

- The world will be <u>at your fingertips</u>.
 - 5- What is the function *of using at your fingertips* in the above sentence?

Present Simple

Something that is true in the present

present continues

To talk about something that is happening at the moment of speaking

present perfect

Talk about something that was true in the past and continues to be true in the present

175

present perfect continuous

Something that began in the past and continues in the present

Unit One

- 2- describe a routine in the past
- 3- talk about something that was true for an extended period of time in the past.In the case, we use it with a time phrase.

ى الأسعد

The Past Continuous

1- Talk about something which was happening before and after another action in the past.
2- Show that something happened for a long time in the past





0788349361	الأسعد
 Avoid building residential areas. 	
 Build parks for visitors. 	
 Reduce cutting down trees. 	
 Ban the criminals who cut trees. 	
What should be done to keep fitness	?
 Drink 8 – 10 litters of water daily. 	
 Run 2 – 4 kilometre every morning. 	
 Do exercises. 	
 Reduce the amount of calories. 	
	<u></u>
Why do people leave their countries	?
Why do people leave their countries	?
• Find better jobs.	?
Why do people leave their countries	?
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. 	?
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. 	?
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. 	2
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. 	2
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. 	?
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. 	2
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. Seek better life. 	
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. Seek better life. Seek better life. Internet ? 	
 Why do people leave their countries Find better jobs. Complete high education. Escape from wars. Seek better life. 	ک Disadvantage

788349361		الأسعد
Save time and effort		- Cause eyes hurts
Search the information		- Make people isolated.
The second secon		
Face to face learning		Online distance learning
There are a lot of opportunities group discussions.	for	- You don't to attend classes
There is a lot of support from		- You can earn money while you are
lecturers and tutors.		studying
9		
Name		Najeeb Mahfouz
Place / Date of birth		airo , 1911
Place / Date of death		airo , 2006
Profession		lovelist
Achievements	- V	Vrote many novels. Got the Nobel Prize
My future career		

()788349361	لأسعد
0	Rewarding	 Interesting
0	Challenging	o stable
	ad the following information bellow, studying abroad.	and write two sentences about disadvanta
C	Miss your family and friends.	
C	Deal with difficult situations.	
C	It is very expensive.	
C	You can't visit your home regularly.	
	1 1 1	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	ابقة ال	أسئلة سنوات س
	ابقة	أسئلة سنوات س
*		أسئلة سنوات س ules to be safe in school laboratories
*	Write two sentences about the rule	
*	Write two sentences about the rule	ules to be safe in school laboratories
*	Write two sentences about <u>the ru</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki	ules to be safe in school laboratories
*	Write two sentences about <u>the ru</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016)	ules to be safe in school laboratories
*	Write two sentences about <u>the re</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) • Wear suitable clothes.	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
*	 Write two sentences about <u>the re</u> <u>workshops.</u> Use the appropriate linki etc . (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
*	 Write two sentences about <u>the ray</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
*	 Write two sentences about <u>the ray</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
 	 Write two sentences about <u>the ray</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
 	 Write two sentences about <u>the ray</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
 	 Write two sentences about <u>the ray</u> workshops. Use the appropriate linki etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
	 Write two sentences about <u>the re</u> <u>workshops.</u> Use the appropriate linking etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. Keep the area clean and tidy. 	ules to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
	 Write two sentences about <u>the re</u> <u>workshops.</u> Use the appropriate linking etc. (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. Keep the area clean and tidy. 	u les to be safe in school laboratories ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
	 Write two sentences about <u>the re</u> <u>workshops.</u> Use the appropriate linkietter (2016) Wear suitable clothes. Use the tools safely. Follow your teacher's instructions. Keep the area clean and tidy. Write two sentences using the give appropriate linking words. (2016) Location : Jordanian desert.	ng words such as : and , in addition to , also
• D		
------------------------------	---	
	following information bellow, and write two sentences comparing and compulsory education in different countries. (2016)	
compulso	ory education in different countries	
_	(5 - 16 years)	
	(6 - 16 years)	
	(6 - 18 years)	
 Japan 	(6 - 15 years)	
✤ Write a bi	rief biography using all the given notes below about Mahmoud Darwish	
	opropriate linking words. (2016)	
• Name : N	Mahmoud Darwish .	
 Date (bo 	orn and died) : 1942 – 2008	
o Professi	ons : poet and author	
o Achiever	ments : Leaves o Olives and Wingless Birds.	
• Deed the	information below, and write two conteness about the herefite e	
	information below, and write two sentences about the benefits of	

	للي الأسعد (1788349361
0	Be self – confident.
0	Make friends.
0	Understand own and other cultures.
 	Write two sentences about <u>how to shop online safely</u> . Use the appropriate linkin
	words such as : and , moreover , in addition to etc. (2016)
	How to shop online safely
	 Ensure that you know the identity and contact of the online retailer.
	 Take care when entering information.
	 Use a credit card with online fraud protection.
	 Record purchase details.
*	Write two sentences about <u>the advantage of public transport</u> . Use the appropriat
*	Write two sentences about <u>the advantage of public transport</u> . Use the appropriat linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016)
*	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016)
* [
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport
0	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.
	linking words such as : and , moreover , in addition to, also etc. (2016) advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.
	advantage of public transport Ease traffic jam. Reduce pollution. Minimize damage of environment.

Sample Essay / Article

على الأسعد

Some animals can be raised or trained in houses or farms to serve mankind. Write an essay about the kinds of animals suitable to be raised; mentioning the advantages and disadvantages of raising them. Raising animals

Some animals can be raised or trained in houses or farms to serve mankind. In this essay I am going to write about raising animals ; discussing the advantages and disadvantages of raising them .

Firstly, in fact, there are many advantages of raising animals such as ------ and -----

Moreover, ------ and ----- could be considered as another advantages for this.

However, there are some disadvantages of raising animals such as ----- and ----- In addition, ----- and ------- could be considered as another disadvantages.

Finally, I'd like to say that I hope I have given enough and useful information about this subject suggesting good ideas and views that help to take it into consideration.

Report

Sample report

Traffic in large cities of the world is an increasingly serious problem which affects people and environment. Write а school magazine your about this report to problem, the reasons and suggesting possible solutions discussing as some recommendations by which well as giving vou encourage people to participate in solving this problem .

Traffic in large cities

Traffic in large cities of the world is an increasingly serious problem which affects people and environment. The aim of this report is to discuss the traffic in large cities ; discussing the reasons and suggesting possible solutions for this. Firstly, there are many reasons for traffic in large cities such as ----- and

could be considered as Also, ----and ---another reasons for this. Secondly, there are some possible solutions for this problem such as -----and -----.

Also, ----- and ----- could be considered as another solutions.

184

It is important to focus on people who currently do not participate in solving this problem at all by Finally, I'd like to say that I hope I have given enough and useful information about this subject suggesting good ideas and views that help to take it into.

General topic

Write about a problem (cause and effect) like pollution , unemployment , car accidents desertification , obesity , overweight , lack of exercise ..tec.

<u>The title)</u>

Topic sentence ------ We should take an action to deal with this issue. In this (essay, article, composition) I intend to discuss the cause and

effect. There are many reasons lead to this problem. For example, ------

. Also, ----- .

Another point is ------. Furthermore , -----. The effect of this problem can be devastating ; for instance , -----. Another effect is -----. Moreover , -----.

To reduce the effect of this problem we should take an action. The government ought to do something and work for solution. Also, the media can play a key role in spreading awareness.

The Old Man and the Sea

Santiago is an old fisherman in Cuba, but for the last eighty-four days he hasn't caught any fish. His friend, a young fisherman named Manolin, helps him to bring in his empty boat every day. Manolin has been Santiago's fishing partner for years. Santiago had taught him all about fishing, and has done so since he was a boy of fiveyears old. Now, the young man's parents want him to fish with a more productive partner.

سانتياغو صياد عجوز من كوبة لكنه للأربع والثمانون يوما الماضية لم يصطد أي سمكة صديقه صياد شاب اسمه مانولين يساعده في جلب قاربه الفارغ كل يوم . مانولين كان شريك لسانتياغو في الصيد منذ سنين. سانتياغو علمه كل شيء عن الصيد, منذ كان. مانولين ولدا عمره خمس سنوات الآن، والد الشاب يريدان منه أن يصطاد مع شريك منتج أكثر.

The next morning, Santiago leaves early and sails far out to sea to try his luck again. Eventually, he feels a bite on one of his hooks, and he works out that it must be a big fish, perhaps a marlin. The fish is strong, though, and does not come up to the surface. Instead, the fish swims away, dragging the old man and his boat along.

وفي الصباح التالي، سنتياغو يغادر مبكرا ويبحر بعيدا في البحر ليجرب حظه ثانية. أخيرا، يشعر بالطعم على إحدى سناراته، ويعتقد انها سمكة كبيرة، ربما تكون سمكة المارلن. السمكة قوية، لذلك، لا تظهر على السطح. بدلا من ذلك، تسبح بعيدا، ساحبة الرجل العجوز وقاربه للأمام.

This goes on until the sun goes down, and eventually Santiago can't see the land any more at all. As night falls, he wraps the fishing line around himself, and goes to sleep, leaving his left hand on the rope to wake him if the marlin surfaces. Soon, the old man is asleep, dreaming of the lions he used to see when he was a boy in Africa.

كلى الأسعد

على الأسعد هذا يستمر حتى تغيب الشمس، وأخيرا لا يستطيع سانتياغو رؤية اليابسة من مرة عندما يهبط الليل، يلف خيط الصيد على نفسه، وينام تاركا يده اليسار على الحبل ليوقظه إذا ظهرت المارلن. سريعا، العجوز يغرق في النوم، حالما بالأسود التي رآها عندما كان طفلا في إفريقيا.

Santiago is awoken in the night when he feels the marlin pulling on the line in his hand. The marlin leaps out of the water, and Santiago has to hold on to the line with all his strength to avoid being pulled into the sea. When he sees the fish at last, he is amazed by its size. After a long and difficult struggle, he manages to pull it closer to the boat and he kills it.

سانتياغو يصحو ليلا عندما يشعر بأن سمكة المار لن تشد الخيط الموجود . سمكة المار لن تقفز من الماء، وعلى سانتياغو أن يتمسك بالخيط بكل قوته حتى يتجنب أن يسحب للبحر. عندما يرى السمكة أخير 1، يندهش من حجمها. بعد صراع طويل وصعب، يتمكن من سحبها قريبا من القارب ويقتلها.

Santiago ties the marlin's body to his boat and prepares to sail home. Before he reaches land, though, he is attacked by several sharks. He kills one with a harpoon and another with his knife. The blood in the water attracts more sharks Santiago has to beat them away with a club and is badly injured himself.

سانتياغو يربط جسم سمكة المارلن الى قاربه ويستعد للإبحار إلى البيت. قبل أن يصل لليابسة تهاجمه عدة أسماك قرش. يقتل إحداها برمح والآخر بسكينه. الدم في الماء يجذب المزيد من القرش على سانتيو غو أن يبعدها بهر اوة فيصيب نفسه بجروح بليغة.

When he arrives back at the harbour, everyone is asleep. Arriving home, Santiago collapses on his bed in exhaustion and falls asleep.

عندما يعود إلى الميناء، الجميع نيام. عندما يصل البيت، ينهار على السرير متعبا ويغرق في النوم.

The next morning, Manolin finds Santiago in his hut and cries over the old man's injuries. Manolin reassures Santiago that the great fish didn't beat him and that they will fish together again. He tells him that the old man still has much to teach him.

وفي الصباح التالي، مانولين يجد سانتياغو في كوخه يبكي بسبب جراح الرجل العجوز مانولين يطمئن لسانتياغو بأن السمكة الضخمة لم تهزمه وبأنهما سيصطادان معا ثانية يخبر ه بأن العجوز لا يز ال لديه الكثير ليعلمه إياه.

That afternoon, some tourists see the marlin's skeleton and ask a waiter what it is. Trying to explain what happened to the marlin, the waiter replies, 'shark.' The tourists misunderstand and assume that is what the skeleton is. They don't realise that it is

على الأسعد actually a marlin, the biggest fish ever caught in the village, at more than five metres long.

بعد الظهيرة، بعض السائحين يرون هيكل المارلن العظمي ويسالون النادل ما هو. محاولا شرح ما يحدث للمارلن، النادل يقول " سمكة قرش " السائحون يسيؤن الفهم ويفتر ضون انه هيكل سمكة قرش. لا يدركون أنها سمكة مارلن بالفعل، أكبر سمكة تم إصطيادها في القرية، بالطول أكثر من خمس أمتار.

Meanwhile, Santiago is sleeping and once again, dreaming of the lions he saw in Africa long ago, when he was young.

في هذه الأثناء، سانتياغو نائم مرة ثانية يحلم بالأسود التي رآها في افريقيا، عندما كان صغيرا.

S. B Page 85

Vocabulary

كتاب الطالب صفحة 85

1 Look at the words in the box. Which one means ..

انظر الى الكلمات الموجودة في الصندوق . أي منها يعنى .

Productive / hook / drag / surface / harpoon / club / reassure / assume

- 1) A sharp, pointed weapon, like, a knife on a long stick?
- 2) A heavy object used for hitting?

3) To pull something heavy behind you?

4) Someone who is successful or who earns you money?

- 5) To believe something without questioning it?
- 6) To say something positive to someone who is worried about something?
- 7) A curved object on which to hang something, for example a fish on a line?
- 8) To come to the top of the ocean or earth?

Answers

788349361	188		ي الأسعد
5. (assume)	6. (reassume)	7. (hook)	8. (surface)
1. (harpoon)	2. (club)	3. (drag)	4. (productive)

Comprehension

1) What evidence is there at the very beginning of the story that Santiago is a very optimistic and determined person?

ما هو الدليل الموجود في بداية القصبه على ان سانتياغو شخص متفائل ومصمم؟

He goes to sea to try his luck every day even though he hasn`t caught anything for 84 days.

2) When Santiago feels a bite on his line, he works out that "it must be

a big fish, perhaps a marlin". What evidence is there that he is correct?

عندما يشعر سانتياغو بالطعم على الخيط ، يظن انها لا بد وان تكون سمكة كبيرة ، ربما سمكة مارلين. ما الدليل على صدق ظنه؟

It drags the boat along for a long time, so it must be a big fish.

3) Why does Santiago go to sleep that night with the line tied around himself? (paragraph4)

لماذا ينام سانتياغو تلك الليلة والخيط مربوط حول جسمه ؟

So that he doesn't lose it in the water and also so that he feels it when the fish pulls it.

4) How does Manolin try encouraging Santiago not to give up fishing? What does this tell you about Manolin's character? (paragraph 9)

كيف يحاول مانولين تشجيع سانتياغو بان لا يترك مهنة الصيد ؟ ماذا يخبرك هذا عن شخصية مانولين ؟

0788349361

على الأسعد

Manolin tells Santiago that he beat the marlin and that he wants to fish with him again because he still has a lot to learn. Manolin reassures Santiago that the great fish didn`t beat him and that they will fish together again. He tells him that the old man still has much to teach him. Mandolin seems to be a caring person; kind, thoughtful and loyal to Santiago.

5) What is the reason for tourists` misunderstanding about the skeleton was? (paragraph 10) ، ما سبب عدم فهم السائحين عن الهيكل العظمي؟ The waiter couldn`t speak their language and was trying to explain about the sharks. However, the tourists only understood "shark" and assumed that the skeleton was the skeleton of a shark.

3 Find a line in the story that represents the following ideas.

جد سطر في القصبة يمثل الأفكار التالية

ذاكرة 1 memory

2 determination تصميم

القوة strength

على الأسعا

4 suffering and pain المعاناة والألم

Answers

- 1. The numbers of the lines are taken from the students' book.
- **2.** lines 10–11 and 33–36
- **3.** lines 1–2 and 13–15 3. lines 13–15 and 17–18

4. line 18 and line 21

4. In this retelling of the story, strength is represented in many

190

ways. Choose one example of strength and explain its

importance.

على الأسعد

0788349361

في أعادة سرد القصبة ، القوة متمثلة بعدة اساليب . اختر مثالا على القوة ووضبح اهميته.

The fish is an important representation of strength within the story. After it bites the line, Santiago is constantly in competition with it, needing to use 'all his strength' (line 14) to stay in his boat. It is also significant, since even though it is stronger than Santiago, he manages to catch it.

Analysis

5. Discuss these questions in pairs.

1. Why do you think that Manolin's parents want him to stop fishing with Santiago? Do you think they were justified?

لماذا برأيك ، أراد والدا مانولين أن يمنعاه من الصيد مع سانتياغو ؟ هل تعتقد بأنهما كانا محقين ؟ They don't think Santiago is productive enough. I think they are justified because if Manolin is not making any money, it means that his whole family will have nothing to eat.

2. What is the importance of Santiago's dreams of his youth, and of the lions in Africa? How does this relate to the themes in the story?

ما اهمية حلم سانتياغو عن شبابه ، وعن اسود اوروبا ؟ كيف يتعلق هذا الحلم بمغزى القصة ؟ Perhaps he is remembering his youth and wishing that he was young again so that he had the strength to deal easily with the problems at sea. Lions also signify strength. So, as well as the theme of memory, the dreams relate to the theme of strength.

W.B. Page, 57

- a. 1.'Instead, the fish swims away, dragging the old man and his boat along.' (line 7)
- b. .'... Santiago has to hold onto the line with all his strength to avoid being pulled into the sea.' (line 13)
- c. 'Manolin reassures Santiago that the great fish didn't beat him and that they will fish together again.' (lines 21–22)

C. TB page 149

2) Why do you think Santiago risks his life for the marlin?

I think that Santiago risks his life for the marlin because he has already put a lot of effort into catching it. It is possibly also something that could help him feel young again. He may also feel ashamed that he has failed to catch anything for the past eighty-four days and so is willing to risk his life to prove to the rest of the village that he is still a good fisherman.

I Remember, I Remember

I remember, I remember, The house where I was born, The little window where the sun Came peeping in at morn; He never came a wink too soon, Nor brought too long a day, But now, I often wish the night Had borne my breath away!

I remember, I remember, The roses, red and white, The vi'lets, and the lily-cups, Those flowers made of light! The lilacs where the robin built And where my brother set The laburnum on his birthday,-The tree is living yet

I remember, I remember, Where I was used to swing, And thought the air must rush as fresh To swallows on the wing; My spirit flew in feathers then, That is so heavy now, And summer pools could hardly cool The fever on my brow!

I remember, I remember, The fir trees dark and high; I used to think their slender tops Were close against the sky: It was a childish ignorance,

0788349361

أتذكر أتذكر المنزل الذي ولدت فيه النافذة الصغير ةحيث الش جاء تسترق النظر في الضحي أبد لم تذهب بسر عة ولم تشرق لوقت طويل في اليوم ولكن الآن, أتمنى في أغلب الأحيان لو أن الليل حمل أنفاسي بعبدا إ

> أتذكر أتذكر الورود الحمراء والبيضاء البنفسج والزنبق تلك الزهور المصنوعة من الضوء ! ألليلك حيث طائر أبو الحناء بنى عشه وحيث وضع أخى شجرة الأبنوس في عيد ميلاده _ الشجرة لا زالت حبة حتى الآن إ

أتذكر أتذكر أين كنت أتأرجح معتقدا أن الهواء سيندفع مسر عا و عليلا ستريا، أحد مة السنونو باتجاه أجنحة السنونو روحي حلقت في الريش في ذلك الحين و هي تُقيلة جدا الآن وبرك الصيف من الصعب أن تبرد الحمى على أجفاني إ

أتذكر أتذكر أشجار التنوب مظلمة وعالية كنت أعتقد أن قممها الرفبعة كانت قريبة من السماء كان ذلك جهل الطفولة.

على الأسعد

على الأسعد

But now 'tis little joy To know I'm farther off from heav'n Than when I was a boy. **علي الأسعد** لكنها الآن سعادة قليلة لمعرفة أني بعيد عن الجنة أكثر مما كنت عليه عندما كنت صبيا

1. <u>Personification:</u> لتشخيص

the sun came peeping in at morn

'I often wish the night / Had borne my breath away!

My spirit flew in feathers then

Summer pools could hardly cool / The fever on my brow!

2. <u>Onomatopoeic words:</u> <u>تسمية الاشياء بأصواتها</u>

Peep (line 4) / rush (line 19) / swing (line 18) / fresh (line 19)

ocabula

1) Why does the poet describe the sun as peeping in (line 4)?

لماذا يصف الشاعر الشمس بأنها تدخل خلسة

It suggests that it slowly got brighter and brighter: at first it wasn`t very bright.

2) How the word wing (line 20) and the phrase flew in feathers

(line 21) help us to work out the meaning of swallows (line 20)? Swallows جناح وشبه الجملة flew in feathers على معرفة معنى كلمة wing We know that wings and feathers are both things that birds have, and that they fly so a swallow must be a kind of bird.

Comprehension

194

1) How does the poet contrast his memories of the past with the present day in the third stanza? Refer to words in bold in your answer.

كيف يقارن الشاعر ذكرياته في الماضي مع الحاضر في المقطع الثالث من القصيدة أشر الى الكلمات بالغامق في

He remembers his childhood being very happy (my spirit flew in feathers then) but now he is not so happy (that is so heavy now). He also remembers the summer pools that he probably used to enjoy cooling off and swimming in on hot summer days/, but says that he is so ill now that they wouldn't be able to cool him down (and summer pools could hardly cool/ the fever on my brow!)

2) In line(29), the poet refers to his "childish ignorance ". What was he ignorant about?

في سطر 29 الشاعر يشير الى جهل طفولي Childish ignorance ماذا كان يجهل.

The poet was ignorant about the size of the world; he used to think that the tops of the fir trees nearly touched the sky. The poet probably thought this because he was short and the trees were so tall that he thought they must touch the sky

Analysis

Discuss these questions in pairs.

1) In the second stanza, the poet expresses amazement that a tree(where my brother set/ the laburnum on his birthday)is still living, many years after it was planted. What does this tell us about the poet's views of our relationship with nature?

في المقطع الثاني يعبر الشاعر عن الدهشة amazement بأن الشجرة التي زرعها شقيقه ماز الت حية بعد سنوات من زراعتها ماذا يخبرنا هذا عن نظرة الشاعر عن علاقتنا بالطبيعة .

He is amazed by how trees can live so long, whereas people come and go. The poet seems to receive a great deal of pleasure from nature.

على الأسعد

اخر ثلاثة اسطر من المقطع الرابع تشير الى أن الكاتب قد فقد سعادة وتفاؤل الشباب هل توافق على وجهة النظر هذه برر اجابتك

I agree with this viewpoint because the author's past was happier than now. (My spirit..... is so heavy now). However, the poet is worried about what will happen after his death, as a child he was closer to heaven than he is now (to know that I'm farther off from heav'n- than when I was a boy)

W.B. Page, 56

1) Read lines 3-6. What rhetorical device does the poet use to describe the sun? Quote any other examples of this device from the poem.

أقرا الأسطر من 3-6 ما الأسلوب البلاغي Rhetorical device الذي يستخدمه الشاعر لوصف الشمس أقتبس أمثلة أخرى على هذا .

<u>Personification</u> : is used to describe the sun

Other examples:

- 'I often wish the night / had my breath away!' (lines 7-8);
- 'My spirit flew in feathers then' (line 21); '
- Summer pools could hardly cool / The fever on my brow!' (lines 23-24)
- 2) Read line 19. The word rush is an example of onomatopoeia. Are there any other examples of onomatopoeia within the poem?

أقرأ السطر 19 كلمة Rush تعتبر مثالا على اونوموتوبيا (تسمية الأشياء بأصواتها) هل يوجد أي أمثلة أخرى في القصيدة على اونوموتوبيا

1. swing 2. Fresh

3. Why do you think the poet might be "farther off from heav`n" now? Discuss all possible meanings of this statement.

لماذا بر أبك قد بكون الشاعر بعبدا عن السماء الله الإن؟ ناقش المعاني المحتملة

I think that the poet is an adult now and has lost the "childish ignorance" that he had when he was younger.

All the World's a Stage

All the world's a stage,

And all the men and women merely players; They have their exits and their entrances, And one man in his time plays many parts, ...

At first, the infant,

Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms Then the whining schoolboy, with his satchel And shining morning face, creeping like snail Unwillingly to school. ...

Then a soldier,

Full of strange oaths and bearded like the pard, Jealous in honor, sudden and guick in guarrel, Seeking the bubble reputation Even in the cannon's mouth.

And then the justice,

In fair round belly with good capon lined With eyes severe and beard of formal cut, Full of wise saws and modern instances; And so he plays his part.

... Into the lean and slippered pantaloon, With spectacles on nose and pouch on side; His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide For his shrunk shank, and his big manly voice, Turning again toward childish treble, pipes And whistles in his sound.

Last scene of all,

That ends this strange eventful history, Is second childishness and mere oblivion,

0788349361

وكل الرجال والنساء مجرد ممثلون لهم مداخلهم ومخارجهم والرجل الواحد في عمره يلعب عدة أدوار أو لا . كطفل يبكى ويرفس بين ذراعي مربيته ثم ابن المدرسة المنتحب بحقيبته المدرسية ووجهه المشرق في الصباح يزحف كالحلزون على مضض إلى المدرسة ثم کجندي, مليئا بالقسم وملتحي مثل النمر غيور على الشرف, مفاجئ وسريع في القتال, يسعى وراء السمعة الوهمية حتى لو كانت في فوهة المدفع وبعدها الحكمة. ببطن مستديرة وجميلة من تناول الكثير من اللحم وبعينين حادتين وبلحية جميلة ملبئا بالحكمة ومسابر اللعصر و هکذا يؤدي دور م.

مع انحناءة وبنطال هزيل والنظارات على أنفه وحقيبة على جانبه, جوارب شبابه. حفظها جيدا, عالم أوسع من ساقه النحيلة. وصوته الرجولي الضخم. يعود ثانية كصوت طفل صغير مرتفعا يغرد ويصفر بصوته

آخر جميع المشاهد ما يقضى على هذا التاريخ الحافل الغريب, هي طفولة ثانية ومجرد نسيان.

على الأسعد

على الأسعد

0788349361

Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

علي الأسعد بدون أسنان وبدون عيون وبدون طعم وبدون أي شريع

S.B. Page 83

1) In lines 10-14, the poet describes the soldier's life. Which word refers to a weapon used by soldiers?

في السطر 10-14 الشاعر يصف حياة الجندي . ما الكلمة التي تشير الى سلاح يستخدمه الجنود ؟ مدفع Cannon

2) Compare lines 8 and 11. How do they convey the images of a boy and a soldier? قارن بين السطرين 8 و 11 كيف يعكسان صور الولد والجندى ؟

The schoolboy is represented as innocent and clean with his "shining morning face" in line 8. This is contrasted strongly with the soldier in line 11, who is" bearded like the leopard"

3) Describe in your own words, the image that the poet has created of the old man (lines 20-25). What is the old man wearing? How do his clothes fit him? What does his voice sound like?

صف بكلماتك الخاصة الصورة التي انشاءها الشاعر في الاسطر 20-25للرجل عندما يصبح عجوز اماذا يلبس الرجل العجوز ؟كيف تلاؤمه ملابسه؟ كيف يبدو صوته؟

He is now thin and stays indoors (slippered refers to footwear that people wear indoors, and pantaloons means old man in this context). He wears spectacles and has his bag for carrying his money with him. His legs have grown thinner, so his trousers do not fit well and his voice has become high again like a child`s.

4) Which word in "man's last stage" sums up the last line of the

speech: Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything?

أي كلمه في آخر مرحلة من مراحل الإنسان تلخص آخر سطر في الخطاب : بدون أسنان ، بدون عيون ، بدون لسان ، بدون أي شيء؟

0788349361

Sans meaning "without", so at the end the person has nothing- he can't eat because he has no teeth, he can't see and he loses his sense of taste.

Comprehension

1) What are the five stages of a human's life, according to the speech? list them in correct order.

ما هي المراحل الخمس لحياة الإنسان ،حسب ما ورد في الخطاب .

- a) babyhood (infant)
- b) Childhood (the schoolboy)
- c) Early adulthood (the soldier)
- d) Late adulthood/ middle age (the justice)
- e) Old age (second babyhood/ childhood)

2) What does the playwright suggest about the soldier, in lines 10 to 14? Choose the correct answer and justify it.

ماذا يقول الكاتب المسرحي playwright عن الجندي في الأسطر 10-14؟ اختر الإجابة الصحيحة وقل لماذا.

- a) his life is short
- b) he does not like conflict
- c) he is aggressive and gets angry or violent easily.

The soldier is "jealous in honor, sudden and quick in quarrel". He is also "seeking the bubble reputation" (he does things that make him look good even if they are pointless) "even in the cannon's mouth" (even if it means standing in front of guns

3) How does the playwright describe the appearance of the middle aged person?

كيف يصف الكاتب المسرحي مظهر الانسان متوسط العمر ؟

The middle aged person is fat from eating too much "round belly "on line 16" he has got hard eyes and a neat beard and knows lots of wise sayings.

A "part" is a role in a play and the expression is "to play a part". The last scene is the end of the play and Shakespeare is connecting this to the end of life. Part to play a part the last scene.

4) Look at the phrase in bold on lines 19 and 26 of the speech.

How is the life of person compared to an actor in the theatre?

5) How does the playwright describe the person in the first and last stage of life?

كيف يصف الكاتب المسرحي الانسان في اول مرحلة واخر مرحلة من حياته؟

They are both like young children- the first one is a baby, but the second is an old person.

6) What does the playwright mean by the line, "this strange evenful history"?(line27"

ماذا يعنى الكاتب بالسطر :"هذا التاريخ الحافل الغريب " سطر 27؟ He means that life can be strange with lots of things happening in it.



3. Find a line from the speech that represents the following ideas.

1. Ageing 2.time 3.careers 4. Youth 5.Human life. جد الأسطر التي تمثل :الكهولة ، الزمن ، العمل ، الشباب ، الحياة الإنسانية .

Ageing lines (22-25) time (26-27) careers (10-19) / / / youth (5-9) human life (1-4)

4.Which stage of life is represented as the most positive, in your opinion? Discuss this with reference to the speech and the ideas in exercise3.

برأيك، أى مراحل الحياة يتم تقديمها بشكل ايجابى ? ناقش هذا بالإشارة الى الخطاب وسؤال 3. In my opinion, the most positive stage of life according to this speech is the justice because positive adjectives are used to describe it, such as "fair" and "wise"

200

0788349361

Analysis

1) Which simile does the playwright use to describe the schoolboy as he walks to school?

ما هو التشبيه simile الذي يستخدمه الكاتب لوصف طالب مدرسة أثناء ذهابه مشيا الى المدرسة ؟ The poet uses "creeping like snail", meaning going very slowly.

2) Find another example of a simile in speech which two things are being compared?

جد تشبيها اخر في الخطاب . ما الذي يتم مقارنتهما معا ؟

Bearded like the pard "Shakespeare is comparing a soldier to a leopard.

3) In your opinion, which stage do you think the playwright believes to be the most positive?

برأيك ، أي مرحلة يعتقد الكاتب بانها اكثر ايجابية ؟

I think he believes middle age is the most positive, because when the person has become a judge, he's full of wise sayings. He is also well fed and serious in manner and appearance.

4) Read the poem *I remember, I remember* again on page 81, and compare both authors` attitudes to childhood. In what ways do they differ? In what ways are they similar? Which one do you prefer?

كيف يمكن ان تضيف معنى الى الخطاب اذا قرأته بصوت عال ؟ ناقش زميلك.

The poet and the playwright have very different views of childhood. Firstly, the poet sees it as a positive time of life, whereas the playwright

0788349361	• , 1			, 1	1 1	1		علي الأسعد 11
doesn't portray		ie baby	or	the	school	boy	very	favorably.
Playwright is gen	neralizing							
								A
		×						
					1			
	4							
			•					
0788349361								على الأسعد